

Gc
929.2
Sp3166b
1448967

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01432 2140

OUR
FAMILY HERITAGE

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

By
MINNIE SPEER BOONE

THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL COMPANY, INC.
NEW YORK
1956

Copyright
MINNIE SPEER BOONE
1956

THIS BOOK IS AFFECTIONATELY DEDICATED
TO OUR YOUNGER GENERATION, IN WHOM
I HAVE HIGH FAITH. MAY THE FOUNDATION
LAID BY OUR FOREFATHERS HELP THEM
TO BUILD NOBLER, HAPPIER LIVES;
AND SO A BETTER CITIZENRY.

1448967

Spencer 10.00 3-19-68 R.B. 5242 H

Contents

	PAGE
THE SPEER FAMILY	8
<i>and Related Lines of</i>	
The Wright Family	17
The Norris Family	19
THE HOBSON FAMILY	26
<i>and Related Lines of</i>	
The Bond Family	55
The Davies Family	57
The Vestal Family	66
THE OATES FAMILY	67
<i>and Related Lines of</i>	
The Eivens Family	91
The Lawrence Family	93
The Calloway Family	96
The Wyatt Family	102
THE IVEY FAMILY	107
<i>and Related Line of</i>	
The Gilbert Family	123
THE FAISON FAMILY	126
<i>and Related Lines of</i>	
The Kilbey Family	152
The Lawson Family	157
The Lewis Family	158
The O'Brissell Family	160
The Hollingsworth Family	161
The Chestnutt Family	168
INDEX	169

ILLUSTRATIONS

COATS OF ARMS	26
GRAVE OF STEPHEN HOBSON	32
WILL OF JAMES OATES	68
COATS OF ARMS	94
HOLLINGSWORTH HALL	162

Acknowledgment

Grateful acknowledgment is made to the many kinsmen who contributed their records for this work.

Special thanks go to the late Amanda Speer Fagan, of Pemiscot County, Mo., for information on the Speer and associated families; to Mabel Hobson Betz, of Sacramento, Calif., and Earl H. Davis, of Long Beach, Calif., for their help on the Hobson and related families; to Haywood R. Faison, of Washington, D. C., Claude Hunter Moore, of Clinton, N. C., and Mrs. Josie S. Daniels, of Faison, N. C., for their help on the Ivey and Faison families; to the aforementioned Josie S. Daniels and the late Mittie Oates, also of Faison, N. C., for their help on the Oates and related lines; and to J. Adger Stewart, of Louisville, Ky., for his material and assistance on the Hollingsworth family.

MINNIE SPEER BOONE

Preface

The first number preceding a name is the generation; the second is the order within the family. If the order were unknown one was assigned. An italicized name indicates direct ancestor of author.

For the most part these records and stories are of just common every day people. Their daily doings made no headlines in the big newspapers. Yet, generally speaking, they were looked up to in their own communities as self-supporting, law-abiding, and God-respecting citizens. They prided themselves upon being honorable, industrious, and independent. They were ever ready to lend a hand to a neighbor in distress, to carry their share of the community load, to serve their country, and even sacrifice for it if need be. However no family tree has grown for long without producing some crooked branches, some inferior fruit. It is not the family tree that makes a man but the man who makes the family tree.

Every ancestral line of the family of which any record or tradition was found has been traced back as far as the limited sources at hand permitted. Where no references are given the information came from family records, usually supplied by a descendant or a near relative. An honest effort has been made to keep the work accurate and authentic; even so mistakes are bound to creep in. It is hoped that despite its shortcomings and imperfections this book will to some extent fulfill its purpose: to preserve Our Family Heritage.

The question is often asked, "Of what value is family history?" Family history has exactly the same value to a family as national history has to a country. Our parents, grandparents, and those before them who worked, sacrificed, and even died that we might have a better, richer life merit this recognition. Unless the deeds and life stories of our ancestors are recorded they are soon forgotten and so lost to posterity forever. Family history should develop pride in the struggle and attainment of our forefathers and inspire us to so live as to be worthy of them. Farm folk well know the value of keeping both ancestral and performance records of their live stock and even of their field crops. Don't tell me that your boy or girl isn't worth as much as a calf, a pig, or even a sack of cotton seed!

Material for family history is where you find it. The sources are many and varied: Bible records, church or parish registers, school records, county and city records, military records, marriage certificates, gravestone inscriptions, wills, deeds, legal notices, old letters, newspapers and magazines, and local history. Some information may be obtained from the national census. Records from live churches are above question

but many mistakes have been found where an official tried to bridge over an inactive church period. A will is an excellent instrument for determining descent. However, the name of a deceased son or daughter is rarely mentioned. Many books have been published listing the marriages in a state or section of country between certain dates; the same thing has been done in case of wills; and even with epitaphs from gravestones. Happen you find a skeleton right in your own closet! So what? Alas! A pirate is far more intriguing than a parson.

Explanatory Historical Notes

The Norman Invasion

The Norman invasion of England in 1066 was one of the great events in history. The almost purely Teutonic Anglo-Saxon was a great lover of personal freedom. Very dear to his heart was his farm or demesne, though he cared little for other property or money. He was strong and vigorous, but lazy and a heavy drinker. He was a great fighter in single combat, but his aversion to take orders rendered him a poor soldier in an army. To him "every man was a general."

The Norman, also originally Teutonic, had acquired strong Latin characteristics during his long stay in Frankish countries. He was vigorous, sober, acquisitive, and diplomatic. He may have been weak in personal combat, but was almost invincible in battle; he had learned the value of good leadership.

By 1115 the Norman held practically every great castle, estate, and feoff in England. Many Anglo-Saxon families had been so robbed and murdered that their very names had disappeared. It took others decades to make a come-back. The final amalgamation of Norman and Saxon, inheriting most of the virtues of both and few of the vices of either, produced the great country of England and the great English people who sent their younger sons, their adventurers, and their non-conformists in politics and religion to America to lay the basis for the United States and Canada.

The First English Censuses

The Domesday Book, Ragman's Roll, and the Roll of Hundreds were the first three censuses of England. They were taken after the Norman Conquest largely for the purpose of taxation. The first named was called in bitter derision "The Doomsday Book." Like the Great Day of Judgment not one was spared. "There was not a single hide, nor rood of land—nor was there an ox, a cow, or a pig passed by."

The Huguenots

John Calvin's doctrine of protestation against the Roman Catholic Church swept over France like wildfire. These French Protestants or Huguenots numbered among their adherents people of all classes from the peasant to the proudest aristocrats. The Catholics conceived it to be their duty to uproot and stamp out this heresy at whatever cost. Bitter persecution followed. Then came the St. Bartholomew's Massacre in Paris on August 24, 1572. Many Huguenots fled to the nearest Protestant

countries: England, Germany, and the Low Countries. It is said that France lost 500,000 of her most valuable families in one night. The Edict of Nantes 1598, aimed at composing the State, was somewhat tolerant to the Huguenots. Nominally it granted them freedom of worship and certain political rights. Lured by these false promises, some returned to the homeland. A quarter of a century later the smoldering religious intolerance again flared up. Cardinal Richelieu determined once and for all to crush and destroy the troublesome freedom-loving sect. To this end he waged a ruthless war of destruction against them. Many Huguenots again fled to the Low Countries. Some intermarried with the native women and made changes in their names to conform to local usage. Others kept their racial integrity and when opportunity offered found permanent homes in the new world.

The Huguenots constituted the most skillful and industrious subjects of France, yet they were persecuted and harried from their homes like criminals. However their severe morality, kindly manners, thrifty habits, and industrial skills made them desirable citizens in less bigoted countries. America invited them to her shores and they came in great numbers. They have borne a proud part in our Republic. Three of the seven presidents of Continental Congress were of Huguenot parentage. Over the years the nobility of character and enduring worth of the Huguenots have been exemplified many times. No other class of emigrants, save the Puritan of England, cast

“Such healthful leaven ’mid the elements
That peopled the new world.”

Early Property Laws and Customs

In England the inheritance of the property by the eldest son, or in the event there was no son, by the eldest male relative in the downward succession was called the “Law of Primo Geniture” or the “Law of the First Born.” According to the common law of England 200 years ago no woman could inherit property. That which might accrue to her was turned over to her husband as trustee. In the event she had no husband, it went to some male person, preferably a kinsman.

In general the early colonist, following the age-old property customs of England, considered that the entire family property belonged to him individually, even to the pots and pans in the kitchen. The bulk of the family inheritance went to the oldest son. This was not as discriminating as it may appear. The oldest son was in duty bound to stay put; to maintain a home and provide for the aged, the minors, and other members of the family who might be incapacitated or unable to make a living; to marry and carry on the family line; and to take

an honorable part in community life for the sake of family traditions. The younger sons were usually given a fair start as they went out into the world, conscience clear, to carve out their own fortunes and acquire their own estates. No small privilege in that adventurous age. The widow was often provided for as if she were a minor incapable of transacting business, which was often too true. She had never had an opportunity to learn business management. The niggardly pittance awarded the daughters was often by the terms of the will, as well as the law, turned over to their husbands.

Early Spelling and Writing

There was no such thing as standardized spelling before the advent of Samuel Johnson's Dictionary (1755). Even then more than a century elapsed before spelling somewhat as we know it today emerged. Prior to that a man spelled his name, place of residence, or any other word to suit his fancy. The spelling of the family name differed radically. Often a father and son would use different spellings or several spellings each. Shakespeare spelled his name thirteen different ways. Double letters were common in ordinary words, as were abbreviations. Capitals were used generously and apparently without rule or reason. An ordinary written page looked as though an ample number of capitals had been dropped upon it hit or miss.

Colonial Dates

Prior to 1752 the official year in America began March 25th. Dates of this period between January 1st and March 25th may be either "Old Style" (Julian) or "New Style" (Gregorian) time. Frequently both years were given. Since 1752 the official year begins January 1st. Early Quakers used the number of the day and the month; never the name. However, many Quaker dates have been rewritten in the ordinary way.

Pennsylvania and Delaware

William Penn obtained proprietorship of Delaware from the Duke of York in 1682. For twenty-two years these two colonies had the same governor and assembly. From 1704 to the Revolution they had the same governor but separate assemblies. In 1776 Delaware became an independent colony in its own right.

In Delaware the word "Hundred" was used to mark certain political boundaries or divisions until 1897. It was an interesting survival of a term brought over from England where at one time the "Hundred" was recognized as a territorial subdivision, boasting its own court, and in many cases its own laws.

North Carolina

"The Royal Governors of Virginia never had authority over the lands of the Carolinas although they emphatically claimed it. In 1663 Charles II granted a company of eight Lords Proprietors full power of colonization and government of all lands south of Virginia to the Gulf. The territory was called Carolina in compliment to the Royal Grantor. Even before this, dissatisfied, freedom-loving people had already pushed through the wilderness and made a settlement safely beyond Virginia. During the period in which they were under no royal authority the settlers themselves instituted a simple form of government made up of 12 Councillors who were freeholders. This government was continued thru the unsettled period in which the Lords Proprietors lacked power to enforce their government."—N. C. Hist. and Geneal. Register Vol. I.

The proprietors of the new colony approved an aristocratic plan of government known as the "Grand Model" in which the rights of the common people were entirely ignored. This unsuitable scheme aroused such violent opposition that it was finally abandoned and a government more adapted to the conditions and people instituted.

The young colony, now eager to grow, encouraged prospective settlers for new "plantations" by liberal grants of land, a guarantee of full religious freedom, and exemption from taxes except with the consent of the legislature. These favorable terms were in such contrast to those of near-by colonies, especially Virginia, where tithes were rigorously exacted for the support of the Established Church, dissent punished as a crime, and laws enacted in which the only alternative of conformity was exile, that the new colony soon received a large accession of Quakers and other Dissenters. So generous were the terms that often a man would receive a grant of land, settle down, hear of something better farther on, dispose of his holdings, and be on his way to greener pastures.

Only about 72,000 acres of Sampson and Duplin counties were included in the grant to Henry McCullough in 1736. Duplin County was formed from New Hanover County in 1749; Sampson County was created out of Duplin County in 1784. Yadkin County was cut off from Surry County in 1850.

Missouri

Pemiscot County was created out of New Madrid County in 1851. A bend in the Mississippi River which afforded a steamboat landing was selected for the new county seat and named Gayoso. Soon there was added to the river warehouse and saloon a courthouse, a jail and even a newspaper.

Then the river began gnawing at its banks and swallowing the land bit by bit. By 1895 the courthouse which had been located approximately a mile from the river was within a couple of blocks of it. In 1898 the county seat was changed to Caruthersville. A few of the houses were moved away but more went into the river, as did the graveyard. Today there isn't a single landmark left of old Gayoso.

Coat of Arms

The use of a shield for protection in war dates back to the pre-historic age. In mediaeval times a knight carrying a shiny shield and wearing a helmet which covered his face could not always be identified, even by his leader. As leaders began uniting their forces, especially during the Crusades, a practice developed of using symbols on the shields as a means of identification. At first each knight chose his own symbols which usually indicated his family line, and such characteristics as bravery, loyalty, chivalry, etc. As many of these symbols were identical, confusion still resulted. Finally the kings of various countries caused these symbols to be standardized and recorded. Thereafter no two were exactly alike.

There are a number of charges commonly used as symbols on shields. These are called honorable ordinary which means an honorable charge used often. The chevron is an honorable ordinary. It takes its shape from the shape of an ancient saddle. It was a mark of a leader of mounted knights. The fesse or broad horizontal band across the center of a shield takes its shape from the sword belt of a knight. The barrulet is a diminutive fesse and has the same significance. The bend or broad diagonal band from the upper right to the lower left corner of the shield takes its shape from the shoulder sword belt or bandolier of the mounted warrior. The cotises or small bands were sometimes used to emphasize the bend. The cross in whatever of its forms is usually a Crusading emblem. The plain Cross of Calvary is an emblem of the First Crusade; the raguly or "Rugged Cross" was used in the Third Crusade. Three identical emblems of any kind on a shield usually represent the Holy Trinity. Other symbols used were ordinarily associated with the knight, personally, indicating his environment, deeds, characteristics, standing, etc.

When understood, the colors in a Coat of Arms acquire an interesting significance. The choice of the tint is absolutely within the discretion of the artist. For instance there never was such a tint as "heraldic blue." The blues in ancient shields varied from sky to midnight blue. Blue symbolizes truth, loyalty, honesty, and happiness. Red is the color of war, danger, courage, love of combat and adventure; in

the case of the torteau (red ball, the emblem of churchmen, priests, and the early Popes) and the Cross it represents the Blood of Christ. Black signifies dignity, sorrow, mourning, sin. Gold is the metal denoting authority, strength, and wealth. Silver denotes eloquence, purity, innocence, and virginity. Black and silver are called the colors of the Second Crusade: silver for purity of the motive of the expedition and black for sorrow at its failure. Ermine is the fur denoting justice, judgeship, or judicial position. It is as the Supreme Judge of his realm that the monarch wears ermine; not in his royal capacity. Unless the descendant actually bears a title the helmet should be of steel color and displayed in profile.

The mantling or decorative matter extending from back of the helmet has no special shape. This is left to the taste and discretion of the artist. In British arms the only heraldic rule as to the mantle (sometimes called a lambrequin) is that it must be in the livery colors of the shield; i.e. the first two colors, metals, or furs mentioned in the blazon. In Continental Europe the rule sometimes varied. Where there was a variation it was always so set forth in the blazon with specific colors of the mantle given. The mantle takes its name from a cloak or mantle which the mounted knight wore suspended from his helmet. This was to protect him, encased as he was in metal, from the summer's hot rays or the winter's snows which would have fairly cooked or frozen him, as the case might be.

A motto was used as a battle cry or an assembling cry in battle. Coats of Arms of very early date have no motto. Mottoes for display of arms followed the Norman Conquerors into Britain. Needless to say these Norman Kings were extremely unpopular at first. As their popularity waxed so did the use of mottoes among the British. Most arms of Anglo-Saxon families which were granted prior to 1200-1250 do not bear mottoes. The motto was never popular in Teutonic countries. Few mottoes are found upon Teutonic arms and these are confined to royal and semi-royal arms.

Note that the coveted privilege of bearing a Coat of Arms was first granted for military service or for loyalty to King or Country. Later the field of award was widened to include genius, industry, or any act which contributed to national welfare or progress. The Coat of Arms was hereditary, passing from generation to generation. It might be changed for a descendant deemed worthy of the honor. Thereafter this ancestor and his descendants used the revised emblem. Thus it came about that a family might have several Coats of Arms, each belonging to a definite line, and each differing slightly from the original.

When soldiers no longer carried shields the family Coat of Arms

was engraved above the doorway, on the gravestones, silverware, stationery, or painted and hung on the wall; a proud sign of nobility.

Immigrant ancestors of the gentry were usually younger sons, perhaps for several generations back. The fact that an immigrant ancestor used a Coat of Arms is commonly accepted by historians as evidence that he was a descendant of this family.

The United States adopted a Coat of Arms June 20, 1782. As our country grew and developed our National Coat of Arms came to be used more and more. Today it is commonly called "The Great Seal of the United States."

The Speer Family

Traditions

Aaron Fletcher Speer is believed to have been a cousin to Dr. James Ramsey Speer, 1796-1891, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, who was of Scotch-Irish Presbyterian descent. This relationship has not been established but the following facts seem to substantiate it: They were from the same section of the country, the dates check, names like William, John, and Alexander were common among the descendants of both men, as were such traits of character as outstanding kindness and helpfulness to mankind, a keen interest in study and love of good books, etc. The only son of Aaron Fletcher Speer to leave descendants was Everton Kenley Speer whose house and all of its contents burned, thus hopelessly destroying both his and his father's papers, records, old letters, etc. which might have helped later generations to establish family connections. Bereft of both parents in early childhood, there was no one to tell the Everton Kenley Speer children the family traditions. Childhood memories which stood out in their minds were more of guerilla warfare and pioneer problems than of stories of people they had never known and who were only "a little closer kin than Adam." These explanations account in part for the meager data of the Speer and related Wright and Norris families.

No battles were fought in the bootheel of Missouri during the Civil War but guerilla warfare seemed even worse. The majority of settlers were Southern sympathizers. The guerillas were supposedly Union camp followers; in reality they were responsible to no one. Law and order were often ignored. More than once a deputation of men rode up to a neighbor's house, accused him of harboring guerillas, and shot him down in cold blood. On the other hand it wasn't unusual to look up and see from three to six heavily armed men at the door demanding a meal or a night's lodging; the householder dared not refuse. One December night a farmer lodged four of these men. When they left the next morning they took his little children's shoes. Apparently they crossed a bayou about three miles away and left the shoes on its bank. A neighbor found and returned them. Years later a prosperous business man said he had never been as glad to see anything in his life as he was his shoes that cold December day.

I-I *Aaron Fletcher Speer* was born in or near Pittsburgh, Pa., in 1787. His people were iron manufacturers. One sister married a Hall. The firm became "Hall and Speer"; later it was "Alexander Speer and Son." He had several half-brothers. One of these, John Speer

moved to Jack County, Texas. Aaron Fletcher Speer was a scholarly man of superior mind. He had a passion for learning and was an avid reader. This distinctive characteristic was also dominant in his children and grandchildren. Aaron Fletcher Speer moved probably in his early childhood, to Kentucky near Cincinnati. There he was married to Louisa Wright-Harris. Later he moved to the fertile but unsettled area of Southeast Missouri. Coming all the way by boat he was able to bring his excellent library to the new home in the wilderness. In religion he was a Universalist. He died Feb. 7, 1852 and was buried on Black Island, Pemiscot County, Missouri. Issue:

2-1 John Fletcher Speer, died at the age of 21.

2-2 *Everton Kenley Speer*, born July 18, 1819.

2-3 Mariah Speer, married Hampton Coslin. Died when about 23.
Issue:

3-1 John Coslin, reared by his grandfather, Aaron Fletcher Speer, was killed when about grown.

3-2 Mariah Coslin, married ——— Wilson. Lived in Pike County, Ark.

2-4 Edgar Mandelbert Speer, died at 21.

2-5 Henry Speer, died at the age of 15.

2-6 William Willis Speer, born in Missouri, Aug. 23, 1833. Went to California in '49. Returned to care for the orphaned children of his brother, Everton Kenley Speer in 1866. Two gold nuggets, souvenirs of this colorful episode in his life, are now (1956) in possession of Judge E. C. Speer of Braggadocio, Mo. William Willis Speer died at Gayoso, Mo., in 1903. Single.

2-2 *Everton Kenley Speer*, born July 18, 1819. Married America Jane Coosenberry, May 27, 1842. After his wife's death he lovingly filled the place of both father and mother to the best of his ability until his own death eight years later. He had a fair knowledge of medicine and was called on in sickness more often than the doctor, especially during and just following the Civil War. He furnished his own medicine and made no charge for his services!

He enjoyed reading and added to the library inherited from his father which was destroyed when the house burned. The loss was about \$3,000 but he grieved most for his books which he was never able to replace. There were no free schools here during his lifetime or the school-age days of his children. Yet, orphaned early in life as they were, they all in some way acquired an education.

Everton Kenley Speer kept in touch with the Pittsburgh kin, ordering his plows, repairs, and so on from them. With his death

the last tie was broken. There were now markets nearer home and probably neither side was concerned about the relationship. He owned about 2,500 acres of land in Pemiscot County. He died March 25, 1866 and was buried on the farm beside his wife for whom he had never ceased to mourn. Issue:

- 3-1 Ann Louise Speer, born on the Speer farm near Caruthersville Aug. 10, 1844. Her sweetheart was killed in the Civil War. After her sisters married she made a home for her brother until her death in 1879.
- 3-2 Amanda Jane Speer, born Dec. 21, 1846.
- 3-3 John Henry Speer, born Aug. 16, 1849. Died Oct. 16, 1856.
- 3-4 Maria Elizabeth (Rhina) Speer, born June 1, 1852.
- 3-5 *William Willis Speer*, born Jan. 11, 1854.
- 3-2 Amanda Jane Speer, born on the Speer farm Dec. 21, 1846. Both she and her sister Rhina loved good books: the Bible, the old classics, Shakespeare, Scott, Dickens, Burns, etc. They also knew the history of their own country and of the world. Their education was comparable to that of a college graduate of today. She married John Elliott Averill, an attorney. He was drowned Dec. 4, 1880. She married second James Matthew Fagan on Jan. 22, 1889. She had a kindly, happy disposition and was a faithful sister and mother. Methodist., O.E.S. Died Aug. 29, 1929 and was buried in Caruthersville. Issue:
 - 4-1 Harvey Everton Averill, born at Dry Bayou, Dec. 11, 1873.
 - 4-2 Matilde Jane Averill, born Dec. 16, 1875. Died Oct. 26, 1876.
 - 4-3 Luther Carleton (Jack) Averill, born at Dry Bayou, May 5, 1879. Married Pearl Dorris, dau. of Timothy and Mollie Dorris, in October 1899. Prominent business man in Hayti, Mo. Generous both to worthy individuals and to charitable organizations. Methodist. Odd Fellow. Mason. Died July 11, 1948. Buried in Hayti. No issue.
- 4-1 Harvey Everton Averill, born at Dry Bayou, Pemiscot County, Dec. 11, 1873. Taught school, was County School Commissioner, State Representative, bank cashier, postmaster at Caruthersville; and then he found his niche in life, newspaper work. Scrupulously honest he became unpopular because he denounced corruption in public offices and the liquor traffic. Moved to Vinita, Oklahoma, in 1926 for a new start. An outstanding scholar, his editorials and articles were widely read. Was married in Gayoso in 1897 to Bessie Varner, one of his pupils. Methodist. Died Nov. 16, 1948 and was buried in Vinita, Oklahoma. Left one son and one adopted son:
 - 5-1 John Emmett Averill, born at Gayoso, March 22, 1900.

5-2 Nelbert Averill, adopted son.

5-1 John Emmett Averill, born at Gayoso, Mo., March 22, 1900. Began working in his father's newspaper office at eleven. Graduated from the Caruthersville High School in 1918. Went to Chicago that same year to study art. Enrolled for night classes in the Academy of Fine Arts and worked in a newspaper plant by day. In 1926 set up his own art studio in Chicago, free-lancing in design, layout, and lettering. Now one of the leading black and white artists of that city. Has taken part in many exhibits, won many prizes, and has had many newspaper and magazine write-ups. Married Anna Marie Stefanski, Nov. 1, 1928. A (1953) Art Magazine made an eloquent comment on their beautiful home life. Issue:

6-1 Elizabeth Averill, born in Chicago, January 31, 1937.

3-4 Maria Elizabeth (Rhina) Speer, born June 1, 1852 on the Speer farm. Married John C. Parks, Feb. 27, 1873. She sent her children to school regularly. Did all the work for her big family; the cooking, sewing, and cleaning, the washing, ironing, and scrubbing, the gardening, milking, and caring for the butchered meat. Yet she found time to read much and keep up with the times. After her husband's death she took over the management of their extensive farming interests. She had a wonderful memory, was a good judge of human nature, literature, art, and weather conditions. Honesty, virtue, and independence amounted almost to a passion with her. She died Dec. 26, 1938, and was buried in the Catholic Cemetery in Caruthersville. Issue:

4-1 Eva Parks, born Dec. 20, 1873. Died April 24, 1879.

4-2 Lucy Parks, born Nov. 15, 1875.

4-3 & 4 Twins, stillborn Feb. 18, 1877.

4-5 John C. Parks, Jr., born March 20, 1878.

4-6 Helen (Dot) Parks, born Sept. 4, 1880.

4-7 William Willis Parks, born Nov. 11, 1882.

4-8 Leonard Parks, born Sept. 6, 1886. Died April 28, 1911.

4-9 Victor Parks, born March 2, 1889. Died Nov. 9, 1890.

4-10 Everton Kenley Parks, born Sept. 27, 1893. Accidentally shot by a schoolmate while attending a Military Academy in Jackson, Mo., Jan. 15, 1908.

4-2 Lucy Parks, born on the Speer farm, Nov. 15, 1875. Married Ivie E. Williams, Oct. 21, 1896. Divorced after their children were grown. Issue:

5-1 Charles Eugene Williams, born Aug. 31, 1897. Died Aug. 26, 1898.

5-2 Ethel Pauline Williams, born Aug. 28, 1899. Married John

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

- Kmucha, June 30, 1927. She died Sept. 29, 1943. No issue.
- 5-3 Edith Madge Williams, born June 17, 1902. Married Raymond C. Brunnert, Nov. 28, 1930. Lived in St. Louis (1954). Issue:
6-1 Raymond Casper Brunnert, Jr., born Jan. 4, 1935.
- 5-4 Lucile Parks Williams, born Sept. 3, 1913. Married George Hutchison Jr., Oct. 2, 1931. Issue:
6-1 George Dallas Hutchison, born Nov. 23, 1940.
6-2 Joe Davis Hutchison, born Nov. 16, 1942.
- 4-5 John C. Parks, Jr., born March 20, 1878. Graduated from Gem City Business College of Quincy, Ill. Married Matilde Frietch while in school. Died June 3, 1942. Buried in Caruthersville, Mo. Issue:
5-1 John Milton Parks, born in Quincy, Ill., June 3, 1902. Married Opal Walls, Oct. 16, 1931. A capable business man, he accumulated considerable property. Retired auto dealer and farmer (1955). Has a beautiful home in Caruthersville. Has traveled extensively both in his own country and in Europe. No issue.
- 5-2 Francesca Amanda (Frances) Parks, born Dec. 6, 1904. Assisted her grandmother in managing the farms for many years. Married Hoyt Cain, June 22, 1930. No issue.
- 5-3 Marie Catherine Parks, born Aug. 28, 1907. Studied Journalism in Missouri U. On Oct. 4, 1930 married Frank Rising, a brilliant newspaper man, now general manager of the Automotive Parts Mfg. Association of Detroit. Listed in Who's Who about 1954. Issue:
6-1 Maria Parks Rising, born in New York City, May 21, 1934. Graduated from Wellesley College, 1956.
6-2 Frank George Rising, born in New York City, Nov. 4, 1937.
- 5-4 Helen Eugenia Parks, born in Caruthersville, Jan. 10, 1910. Married Thomas F. Fairies, an architect, May 7, 1937. She is artistic and capable but devotes her talents to her home, which is in Memphis, Tenn. Issue:
6-1 Thomas Francis Fairies, born in Memphis, Feb. 27, 1939. Top ranking student in Columbia Academy, Columbia, Tenn. (1956).
6-2 John Parks Fairies, born in Memphis, Oct. 22, 1941. In Webb's School, Bellbuckle, Tenn. Also an outstanding student (1956).
6-3 Hellene Fairies, born in Memphis, Oct. 9, 1947.
6-4 Robert Christopher Fairies, born in Memphis, March 10, 1952.
- 4-6 Helen (Dot) Parks, born on the Speer farm, Sept. 4, 1880. Married

Oscar Cole, May 4, 1902. Issue:

5-1 Helen Cole, born March 9, 1903. Married Edward Virgil (Eddie Virg) Juden in 1923. A gracious homemaker and a lovely mother. They make their home in Memphis, Tenn., where her husband is connected with a bank. Issue:

6-1 Helen Patricia Juden, born July 24, 1924. Professional model. Her pictures have been displayed on various advertisements throughout the United States. Married Soloman Coleman, May 27, 1949. Issue:

7-1 Bruce Stephen Coleman, born Aug. 8, 1951.

7-2 Patricia Kaye Coleman, born June 1, 1953.

6-2 Joyce Juden, born in Memphis, Tenn., Feb. 10, 1927. Graduated from Memphis State in 1948. Listed in "Who's Who Among the Students in American Colleges and Universities." Married Dr. Robert Park Henderson of Memphis, Tenn., July 31, 1948. Issue:

7-1 Davis Edward Henderson, born Oct. 29, 1953.

6-3 Robert (Bob) Edward Juden, born in Memphis, Feb. 19, 1933. Graduated from Keegan's School of Electronics. Married Sylvia Steele Craig May 5, 1956 in the Evergreen Presbyterian Church, Memphis, Tenn. Make their home in Memphis where he is associated with the Anderson-Clayton Cotton Co.

5-2 James Parks (Joe Folk) Cole, born in Caruthersville, Mo., Jan. 4, 1907. Died in Chicago, Ill., Oct. 16, 1948. Single.

4-7 William Willis Parks, born on the Speer farm near Caruthersville, Mo., Nov. 11, 1882. Married May Riley of New York City. He died March 15, 1924. Buried in Caruthersville. Issue:

5-1 Everton Kenley Parks, born Aug. 12, 1912. Lives in Denver, Colo.

5-2 William Willis Parks, Jr., born in 1919. Drowned when about grown.

3-5 *William Willis Speer*, born on the Speer farm, Jan. 11, 1854. Orphaned early in life, he managed to get a good common school education. Went to Texas in 1879; returned to Pemiscot County two years later and was married to Minnie Selene Hobson, Dec. 25, 1881. Their first home was in Gayoso, on the Mississippi River. An unusually high water washed his warehouse away and drowned many of his cattle which ran in the woods. He moved to Texas in 1883. Here his wife had a long siege of typhoid fever; he invested his all in cattle which he lost when the market broke. In 1887 he borrowed money from his widowed sister 'Manda and returned

to Pemiscot County, broke. He was energetic, industrious, and a capable manager but misfortune seemed to dog his footsteps. He was always bright and cheerful even when prospects were darkest. A good neighbor and oh, so kind and considerate in the home. Baptist. Clerk and member of the Braggadocio School Board at the time of his death, Dec. 21, 1889. Buried on the farm near Braggadocio. Issue:

4-1 Guy Willis Speer, born at Gayoso, July 6, 1883. Died Dec. 6, 1896. Buried beside his father.

4-2 Minnie Eliza Speer, born in Hill County, Texas, July 29, 1885. Moved with her parents to their old home in Pemiscot County, at the age of two. Began teaching in Pinhook, Little River District, Pemiscot County, before she was sixteen. Filed on a homestead in Kiowa Co., Colo., 1908. "Proved up" 1913. Married in Pueblo, Colo., Sept. 15, 1915 to Henry Allen Boone. Made their first home on his ranch in Pagosa Springs, Colo., right in the heart of the Rockies. In 1917 they moved to her old home in Pemiscot County, Mo., where he took up farming.

Henry Allen Boone, born in Boone, Colo., Aug. 26, 1881. Started to school at 9 in the Third Reader. His mother had taught him at home. His formal education was finished at 15 but owing perhaps to his mother's influence and example he became a rather good scholar; is a beautiful reader, a scholarly writer, speaks and writes Spanish equally well. Director of the Speer School for many years, later of the Chapel School until it was consolidated. Headed all the Bond Drives for his community in World War II. When the Soil Conservation District was organized in Pemiscot Co. in 1944 he was elected to the County Board, and has served on it continuously ever since (1956), with three years on its State Board. Deacon in the First Baptist Church, Caruthersville, about 25 years. Taught a Sunday school class of intermediate boys 14 years. Odd Fellow 50 years in 1955. Gr.-gr.-grandson of Daniel Boone, 1734-1820, and has many personal traits of this sturdy old pioneer: kindness, scrupulous fairness, and strict honesty. Direct descendant of: Elder Brewster, 1566-1644, who came over in the *Mayflower*; William Hawthorne, ancestor of Nathaniel Hawthorne; John Putnam, ancestor of Gen. Israel Putnam; Rev. Samuel Skelton, minister of the Puritan Anglican Church under Gov. Endicott; Rev. Peter Clark, 1694-1768, grad. of Harvard College 1712, minister at Danvers, Mass., over fifty years, concerned with putting down witchcraft; Col. Ephraim Hunt, in the Canadian

Expedition of 1690 and in the colonial campaign against the Indians, 1706-1707; John Hollis, -1718 in King Philip's War; Capt. Thomas Hollis, 1741-1820, Rev. War; Abijah Allen, 1725-1795, Rev. War; Col. William Allen, 1746-1830, Rev. War and Shays' Rebellion; Capt. John Vinton, 1735-1803, Rev. War.

Minnie Speer Boone was graduated—the first and only time in her life—from Missouri U. in 1927 with a Master's Degree. She was honored by both the Southeast Mo. District and the State of Missouri when she retired from teaching in 1951, after having spent fifty years in the service. O.E.S. U.D.C. D.A.C. D.A.R. Baptist. No issue.

- 4-3 Everton Caleb Speer, born in Hayti, Mo., Aug. 30, 1887. Married Carrie May Franklin, April 10, 1915. School Director many years in the Speer and later in the Braggadocio Consolidated School. Elected Presiding Judge of the County Court of Pemiscot County, Mo., in 1918; resigned on account of health in 1921. Over twenty years later staged a come-back when he was elected Associate Judge in 1944 which office he held until 1955. Appointed Assistant Cotton Adjuster when the A.A.A. Program went into operation. Director and Vice-President of the R.E.A., Pemiscot County, since 1939 (1956). Elected President of the Farmers Bank of Braggadocio in 1923 which position he still holds (1956). Taken as hostage when the bank was held up and robbed by a lone gunman, Nov. 20, 1950. Long time Deacon and Treasurer of the Braggadocio Baptist Church. Democrat. Mason. Issue:

- 5-1 Janice Selene Speer, born near Braggadocio, Feb. 21, 1916. Graduated from George Peabody College with a Master's Degree, 1944. Elected to Faculty, Teachers College, Farmville, Va., 1944. Given Sabbatical leave to attend Columbia U., New York City, 1953-54. Listed as a Contemporary American Painter in Metropolitan Museum, New York; also as "A Young Scholar" in 1951 edition of *Scholars of America*. Has had work displayed in many exhibits. Her paintings hang in State buildings in Missouri, Virginia, and North Carolina. Married James L. Lemen, Aug. 12, 1936. Divorced in 1941. Issue:

- 6-1 Nancy Carolyn Lemen, born July 30, 1939. Honor student in the Braggadocio High School (1956) also belongs to its Honor Society.

- 4-4 Maud Joy Speer, born near Braggadocio, Aug. 15, 1890. Married W. E. Taylor, Aug. 18, 1912. Carried on the farm success-

fully after his death. Received the Goodyear Award for outstanding soil building practices in Pemiscot County, Mo., in 1951. Active in Extension Club work, community life, and local politics. Reads widely and is a good Bible scholar, can repeat, letter perfect, many passages and chapters from its pages. Like her father, loves people and has a bright cheerful disposition. Democrat. O.E.S. D.A.R. Methodist. Issue:

- 5-1 Minnie Elizabeth Taylor, born in Poteau, Oklahoma, Nov. 21, 1919. Her parents moved back to Pemiscot County in 1920. High point student for Pemiscot County in 1935; valedictorian of the Steele High School 1936. Graduated from Missouri U. in 1940. Married Samuel E. Wallace (later Major Wallace) May 24, 1941, just before he left for training. Friendly, efficient, and greatly beloved; could have made an outstanding teacher but chose to make a happy home instead. Active in church work. D.A.R. Issue:
- 6-1 Samuel Taylor Wallace, born Sept. 2, 1943.
- 6-2 William (Billy) Neil Wallace, born July 18, 1950.

The Wright Family

Tradition

Wright is an old English name. A wright was a master tradesman—a finished worker, an artisan.

Henry Wright was a stocking manufacturer in England. Became involved in industrial trouble. He and his family, including two married daughters and their husbands came to America, bringing with them only readily available funds. They settled first in New York City. The married daughters remained there but Henry Wright and the rest of the family later moved to Indiana Territory and settled somewhere near Cincinnati. In time the trouble was either adjusted or blew over. Henry Wright started back to England to claim his property which had been confiscated by the Crown. He went down the Mississippi River on a flatboat. While waiting for a ship in New Orleans he contracted a Southern fever and died in a boarding house. Communications were so poor that the family did not learn of his death until nearly a year later. No trace of his papers was ever found; none of the heirs received anything from the property in England unless it were the two married daughters in New York.

1-1 *Henry Wright*, refugee from England. Issue:

2-1 Leah Wright, born in England. Married ——— Goodrich.

2-2 Nancy Wright, born in England. Married ——— Dumas. Issue:

3-1 Sarah Louise Dumas, born Oct. 17, 1838. Died Jan. 4, 1866.

3-2 Mary Elizabeth Dumas, born in Feb. 1842.

2-3 Matthew Wright, born in England, May 1, 1806. Married Aug. 28, 1828 to Mary Ann Miller. Married second, Oct. 6, 1832, Elizabeth Ann Coosenberry, a sister of America Jane Coosenberry who married Everton Kenley Speer. Matthew Wright moved to Pemiscot County, Missouri, in 1833 and settled near Gayoso. Served on the first grand jury of Pemiscot Co., Oct. 25, 1852. He died March 11, 1866. No issue by second marriage.

Issue by first marriage:

3-1 James Wesley Wright, born April 15, 1831. Died Feb. 28, 1865. No Issue.

2-4 John Wright, born in England.

2-5 William Wright, born in England. Known issue:

3-1 Sarah Wright, married Frank Kimes of Pt. Pleasant, Mo., Feb. 23, 1870. Issue:

4-1 Ella Kimes.

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

- 4-2 Conrad Kimes.
- 4-3 W. F. (Bill) Kimes, born in Pemiscot County. Moved to Conran, New Madrid County, Mo., in early childhood. Prosperous farmer and stockman. Considered a wheel-horse in religious and civic efforts in his community. Issue:
 - 5-1 Nell Kimes-Hawkins.
 - 5-2 Pearl Kimes.
 - 5-3 John W. Kimes.
 - 5-4 Daniel R. Kimes.
 - 5-5 Sarah Kimes-Vaughn.
 - 5-6 Frank Kimes.
- 4-4 John Kimes, died at age of three.
- 4-5 Edward E. Kimes.
- 4-6 Jesse W. Kimes.
- 2-6 *Louisa Wright*, born on the Atlantic Ocean about half way over. Married ——— Harris. Had one daughter, Matilda Harris. Her husband and child both died. She married second, Aaron Fletcher Speer. Everton Kenley Speer was a big boy before he learned of the first marriage. He did not believe the boys at school but went home and asked his mother. Everton Kenley Speer's wife died eight years before he did but he married no more. See issue of Aaron Fletcher and Louisa Wright Speer.

The Norris Family

Tradition

The Norris, Nores, Norres family was founded by one, John, no surname given, in Lancaster County, England. This John held a minor office under Edward III. He performed his duties so faithfully and was so well liked by his Majesty that he was raised to "Squire of the King's Body." Henry IV "inherited" this John and made him High Sheriff of both Berks and Devonshire. Later the Barony of Norreys was conferred upon him and thus the family name came about.

1-1 *Ephraim Norris* of Plymouth County, Massachusetts, seems to have been a sort of Minute Man during the Revolutionary War. He served when his home or the near-by country was threatened; the danger past, he was free to return to his home and work. He enlisted six different times during the War. He was skillful with a knife, as were many of his descendants. A rolling pin which he whittled during his spare time in service is still in existence (1956) now in possession of Minnie Speer Boone.

Military Record

1. Ephraim Norris appears with the rank of Private on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Nathaniel Hammond's Company. Time of enlistment, July 17, 1775. Length of service, 5 months 20 days. Company stationed at Fareham and Rochester for defense of seacoast and discharged Dec. 23, 1775.—Vol. 36, p. 53.

2. Ephraim Norris appears with the rank of Private on Pay Roll of Capt. Elisha Nye's Company. Service from September 1, 1776 to November 21, 1776. Length of service 2 months 21 days. Company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defense of seacoast.

—Vol. 36, p. 157.

3. Ephraim Norris appears with the rank of Private on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. John Gibb's Company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's Regt. Length of service, 13 days. Company marched to Rhode Island on the alarm of Dec. 10, 1776. Roll dated at Wareham.—Vol. 2, p. 68.

4. Ephraim Norris appears with the rank of Private on Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Parker's Co., Col. Ebenezer Sprout's Regt. Time of enlistment January 9, 1778. Said Norris reported not joined. Company stationed at Rhode Island for 3 months from January 1, 1778.—Vol. 49, pp. 59, 60.

5. Ephraim Norris appears with rank of Private on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. William Crow Cotton's Company, Col. Josiah

Whitney's Regt. Time of enlistment, July 29, 1778. Time of discharge, September 13, 1778. Length of service, 1 month 16 days. Company raised in Plymouth County marched to Rhode Island on an alarm.—Vol. 1, p. 169.

6. Ephraim Norris appears with rank of Private on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. John Gibbs's, 4th Plymouth County Regiment commanded by Lieut. Col. White. Entered service July 31, 1780. Time of discharge, August 9, 1780. Service 9 days, on an alarm at Rhode Island. Roll sworn to at Wareham.—Vol. 2, p. 69.

Copied from the Record Index to the Military Archives of the Secretary of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, in Boston.

Issue of Ephraim Norris: At least one daughter, Elizabeth Norris, and several sons. One son, Gerry Norris moved West and settled on Wolf Island, Pemiscot County. Became prosperous.

2-1 *Elizabeth Norris*, born in Plymouth County, Mass., Dec. 25, 1777. She was fair with light red hair. Married Henry Cousinberry or Coosenberry. He was French, dark with curly black hair. They moved to what afterwards became Harrison County, Ind., where they lived wholly among the Indians, of whom Elizabeth, the young wife, was very much afraid. The Indians liked Henry and treated her kindly but her husband was always afraid she might hurt their feelings by showing her fear of them. In time the Coosenberrys acquired a second home in the hills of Kentucky across the Ohio River. After this they moved twice a year going to the hills in late fall; and coming back to Indiana in the spring after the danger of "high water" was past. There were eleven children, most of whom were born in Indiana:

3-1 Garrett Coosenberry, the eldest, born in the Territory of Ind., a few miles south of Cincinnati. He moved first to New Madrid County, Mo. Prior to 1833 he moved to Pemiscot County. Issue:

4-1 Elizabeth Ann Coosenberry, married John L. Smith.

4-2 Jane Coosenberry, married a river pilot named Gordon, who worked between St. Louis and New Orleans. Lived at Thebes, Ill. No issue.

4-3 Ephraim Norris Coosenberry, joined the Union Army when about 19, First Missouri Regiment. Received an honorable discharge after the surrender of Vicksburg. Stopped on the way home to work in the iron mines of Tenn. and settled there.

4-4 Susan Coosenberry, was twice married. No children by her first husband; by her second husband, John Stubbs,

she had ten or twelve. Stubtown, three miles west of Caruthersville was named for him.

3-2 Harrison Coosenberry, left a wife, a son, and a daughter.

3-3 Gary Coosenberry, died unmarried.

3-4 Susan Coosenberry, married first, Dr. Jones of Indiana. He died, leaving her without issue. She married second, William Tomlin of New Madrid County, Mo. Their issue:

4-1 Randolph Tomlin, a Confederate soldier. Died about 1890.

4-2 Jennie Tomlin, married William Meyers. Issue among six children:

5-1 William Meyers, Jr., married Ellen DeLisle. Issue:

6-1 Hal Meyers.

5-2 James Meyers.

5-3 Robert Meyers.

4-3 Cicely Tomlin, married Will Hampton. Issue among eight children:

5-1 Charley Hampton, lived in New Madrid. Issue:

6-1 Kate Hampton.

6-2 Jennie Hampton.

4-4 Palmyro Tomlin, married Douglas Jackson. Issue among three children:

5-1 Beulah Jackson-Watson.

5-2 Alonzo Jackson.

3-5 Somerville Coosenberry.

3-6 Valentine Coosenberry, married Mary Morgan. He died Feb. 4, 1867. Issue among four children:

4-1 John Coosenberry.

4-2 Amelia Coosenberry, married first ——— Cotton. Married second, Steele Maclemore. Lived in New Madrid. Issue:

5-1 Bernard Cotton.

5-2 A son, ——— Maclemore.

3-7 Elizabeth Ann Coosenberry, born May 13, 1812, in the Territory of Indiana. Shortly afterwards her parents moved to Meade County, Kentucky. Then nine years later to Brush Prairie, New Madrid County, Mo. She married Matthew Wright, Oct. 6, 1832. They settled in the upper part of Little Prairie Bend about a mile from Gayoso. They cleared their land and acquired a comfortable living. Eventually every foot of this farm went into the Mississippi. She died Feb. 18, 1890. No issue.

3-8, 9, 10 Three children, died in infancy.

3-11 *America Jane Coosenberry*, born May 27, 1821. Married Everton Kenley Speer. She died March 22, 1858 and was buried

on the Speer farm near Caruthersville. See issue of Everton Kenley and America Jane Coosenberry Speer.

After Henry Coosenberry died, Elizabeth Norris married John Warden, a man much younger than she. Elizabeth Norris Warden died April 1856. One child by second marriage:

3-12 John Norris Warden, born April 8, 1825. Married May 15, 1850, Harriet Lancaster, who was born March 5, 1835. Issue:

4-1 Mary Warden, born Sept. 7, 1855. Died Oct. 22, 1858.

4-2 William B. Warden, born Nov. 9, 1860.

4-3 Katherine Warden, born July 27, 1863.

4-4 Amanda Warden, married John Lewis.

4-5 Roxana Warden, married John Lewis, her deceased sister Amanda's widower. Lived on Black Island, Pemiscot County. Had three or four children.

4-1 Elizabeth Ann Coosenberry, married John L. Smith, a storekeeper at Salem, Missouri. He disappeared one night during the Civil War. The general theory was that he was murdered for his money, which he was in the habit of taking home nightly. His demolished buggy was found but never any trace of him. Issue:

5-1 John Lewis Smith, born Feb. 14, 1844. Married Louisa Smith, who was born Jan. 22, 1850. Issue:

6-1 Lewis Franklin Smith, born Nov. 16, 1874. Died Jan. 23, 1905.

6-2 Robert E. Smith, born Jan. 27, 1878. Died March 17, 1883.

6-3 Viola M. Smith, born July 10, 1880. Died July 20, 1881.

6-4 Eve Ann Smith, born Aug. 15, 1882. Married John Stubbs. Died Dec. 24, 1907. Issue:

7-1 Cleo Stubbs, born 1906. Died in infancy.

6-5 Margaret Smith, born Oct. 31, 1885.

6-6 Marion Thaddeus (Thad) Smith, born Jan. 15, 1889. Single.

6-7 Aladdin (Lad) Smith, born April 9, 1891. Died July 1, 1897.

6-5 Margaret Smith, born Oct. 31, 1885. Married L. H. Gale at Dry Bayou, Sept. 21, 1907, Rev. J. J. Ellison officiating. Mr. Gale, born, Aug. 7, 1881, a University man, has always taken an active interest in promoting better farm practices in his community and in the county. They educated every one of their eight children from the proceeds of their forty-acre farm home. Issue:

7-1 Jessie Lee Gale, born July 27, 1908. Married Lester B. Harder. Live in Memphis, Tenn. Issue:

8-1 Bobby Joe Harder.

8-2 Donnie Harder.

8-3 Judy Harder.

- 7-2 Duward Earl Gale, born March 15, 1910. Married Marie Blackwell. He died Dec. 7, 1938. Issue:
 - 8-1 Duward Earl Gale, Jr.
 - 8-2 Norris Edgar Gale.
 - 8-3 Billie Marie Gale.
 - 7-3 Nellie Janice Gale, born April 29, 1912. Married Kenneth New, Feb. 21, 1934. Issue:
 - 8-1 Wyona Faye New, born Jan. 16, 1935.
 - 8-2 Constance Joan (Connie Jo) New, born Aug. 18, 1936.
 - 8-3 Ronald Gale New, born March 24, 1944.
 - 7-4 Opal Janet Gale, born Aug. 15, 1913. Married at Rockford, Ill., June 17, 1944 to John H. Davis, who was born Aug. 17, 1913 and was stationed near Rockford at the time of marriage. Issue:
 - 8-1 Dale Eugene Davis, born Jan. 28, 1947. Died in infancy.
 - 8-2 Donna June Davis, born Jan. 28, 1950.
 - 7-5 John M. Gale, born Jan. 3, 1915. Married Wanda Ward, May 26, 1946. Issue:
 - 8-1 Twila Karen Gale, born July 12, 1950.
 - 7-6 Frances Juanita Gale, born Jan. 2, 1917. Married Vernon Hopkins, May 3, 1947. Issue:
 - 8-1 Larry Vernon Hopkins, born Dec. 13, 1948.
 - 8-2 Dane Allan Hopkins, born Aug. 6, 1952.
 - 7-7 Ethel Alline (Betty Jo) Gale, born Jan. 23, 1919. Married Aug. 30, 1941 to Holland H. Edmundson. Issue:
 - 8-1 Dean Edmundson, born March 29, 1944. Died in infancy.
 - 8-2 Glenda C. Edmundson, born April 23, 1947.
 - 8-3 Ronald E. Edmundson, born Aug. 22, 1949.
 - 8-4 Beverly K. Edmundson, born Aug. 12, 1950.
 - 8-5 Ruth Ann Edmundson, born Jan. 4, 1952.
 - 7-8 Alice Elizabeth Gale, born Oct. 20, 1920. Married Hubert Crockett, Dec. 24, 1939. Issue:
 - 8-1 Marthina Crockett, born Oct. 18, 1942.
 - 8-2 Margaret Crockett, born Sept. 16, 1946.
- Data on the Smith and Gale family contributed by Mr. and Mrs. L. H. Gale of Concord, Pemiscot Co., Mo.
- 3-5 Somerville Coosenberry, married Milo Fanning. Issue:
 - 4-1 Henry Fanning. Issue:
 - 5-1 Milo Fanning.
 - 5-2 Hannah Fanning, married William Teel. Issue:
 - 6-1 William Teel. Issue:
 - 7-1 Walter Teel, born Nov. 15, 1885.
 - 4-2 John Fanning, died when about grown.

4-3 Jennie Fanning, married Elias Nunn. Issue:

5-1 Willie Nunn, married Edward Stubbs.

Milo Fanning died. Somerville Coosenberry Fanning then married William Tomlin, her deceased sister Susan's widower. Issue:

4-4 Somerville Tomlin, born Sept. 3, 1834. Married Geo. W. Carleton, Sept. 11, 1853. They moved to Gayoso in 1855. A teacher and newspaper man, he was respected, trusted, and greatly beloved. Was elected to several county offices and to the State Legislature. Rose to the rank of Major in the Confederate Army. Made an abstract of the land titles in Pemiscot County. The Courthouse burned in 1882; these abstracts have been of incalculable value in determining land titles. She died March 7, 1892; he died the next year. Both are buried at Dry Bayou. Issue:

5-1 William Samuel Carleton, married Georgia Ann Fields, March 31, 1878. He died in July 1889 and was buried at Dry Bayou. She died in St. Louis, Oct. 14, 1937, and was buried at Caruthersville. Issue:

6-1 Hattie Carleton married Harry Hillard. Married second, ——— Green. Issue:

7-1 Nellie Marie Hillard.

7-2 Harry Carleton Hillard.

6-2 Nelle Carleton. A beautiful Christian character. Single. Lived in St. Louis (1954).

6-3 Guy Carleton, makes his home with his sister, Nelle.

6-4 John Terrill Carleton, died in infancy.

6-5 Geo. W. (Senator) Carleton, died at twenty-three.

4-5 Susan Tomlin, born 1837. Married, June 14, 1856 to James K. Smith, brother to John L. Smith. She died Feb. 22, 1863. Issue:

5-1 James W. (Jim) Smith, born Feb. 27, 1858. A newspaper man.

5-2 Ellen R. Smith, born Feb. 27, 1860. Died Feb. 22, 1862.

5-3 Henry Hudson Smith, born Jan. 22, 1862. Died Feb. 22, 1862.

Recorded dates in the early Wright and Coosenberry families were largely taken from the tattered old Wright Bible which in 1925 was in possession of John Lewis of Black Island, Pemiscot County, Mo. The unverified data contributed by the late Amanda Speer Fagan as she remembered it was from older members of the family.

Author's Line

THE SPEER FAMILY

- | | | |
|-----|--------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 1-1 | Aaron Fletcher Speer 1787-1852 | M. Louisa Wright-Harris |
| 2-2 | Everton Kenley Speer 1819-1866 | M. America Jane Coosenberry 1821-1858 |
| 3-5 | William Willis Speer 1854-1889 | M. Minnie Selene Hobson 1860-1922 |
| 4-2 | Minnie Eliza Speer 1885- | M. Henry Allen Boone 1881- |

The Collateral Family of Wright

- | | | |
|-----|---------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1-1 | Henry Wright | |
| 2-6 | Louisa Wright | M. ——— Harris |
| | | M. Aaron Fletcher Speer 1787-1852 |

The Collateral Family of Norris

- | | | |
|-----|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1-1 | Ephraim Norris | |
| 2-1 | Elizabeth Norris 1777-1856 | M. Henry Coosenberry |
| 3-1 | America Jane Coosenberry 1821-1858 | M. Everton Kenley Speer 1819-1866 |

The Hobson Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Argent (silver), a chevron, azure (blue) between three azure hurts (blue balls).

Crest—A griffin's head couped (cut off).

Motto—*Fortitudine*. Translation: "Be Strong."

The Hobson family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory and Debrett's General Armory, and verified as authentic for the line of immigrant George Hobson, Sr., -1748 by W. E. Hennessee of Salisbury, N. C. Professional heraldic artist and genealogist. Member of Soc. of Am. Heraldry, Soc. of British Heraldists, Soc. of Am. Genealogists, and Genealogical Soc. of Great Britain. On approved list of Heraldic Artists of the U. S. Congressional Library and the British National Library. Author of "Your Family Coat of Arms."

The hurt represents an iron ball used in storming walled castles, forts, or other enclosures. It was hung from a chain attached to a long boom. This boom was swung so that the large ball would hammer against the gates. Wrecking crews demolish buildings in much the same manner today. The three hurts represent the Holy Trinity.

A griffin was a mythical beast with the foreparts of an eagle and the afterparts and ears of a lion. This combination represented the fiercest of both in the animal and the feathered kingdoms. The griffin's head and wings had the same significance as the griffin and was the symbol of a great warrior and a courageous fighting man.

Traditions

The name Hobson is pure Anglo-Saxon. Its old form was Hobbeson. A "hobbe" was one who worked with his hands; hence the name means "son of worker." It is not known when the family came into England but the name is found in the Domesday Book. The family had its seat in Thuddington, Middlesex County, as early as the thirteenth century.

The first Hobson recorded in the American colonies was Samuel Hobson, who was a member of the Jamestown, Virginia, Colony as early as 1608. Other Hobsons came over from time to time. Many of the early Hobsons in this country were Quakers.

"George, Stephen, and Charles Hobson, three brothers emigrated to this country from Thuddington, Middlesex County, England, prior to 1732. George Hobson, Sr. and his wife Elizabeth, parents of the



FORTITUDINE

Hobson



Pates



ESSE QUAM VIDERI

Ivey



Haison



DISCE PERENDA PATIS

Hollingsworth

above named brothers, also came to this country, probably after the arrival of their three sons. George Hobson, Sr. is thought to have settled first in Maryland, later near Burlington, N. J., and finally in what is now Berkeley County, W. Va." *Genealogy of the Current and Hobson Families* by Annie E. Current.

1-1 *George Hobson, Sr.* The only information we have of George Hobson, Sr. and his wife Elizabeth is found in two land transfers and in his will.

"On November 2, 1743 George Hobson and Elizabeth, his wife, made a deed of gift to George Hobson, Jr. of 600 acres of a tract of 937 acres on Middle Creek in what is now Berkeley County, West Virginia. On March 5, 1744 George Hobson and Hannah his wife conveyed to George Hobson, Sr. a certain part of this patented land which had been conveyed to them previously." (*Genealogy of the Current and Hobson Families* by Annie E. Current).

George Hobson's will, dated Nov. 1, 1748, Berkeley Cove, Frederick County, Virginia, and proved Dec. 6, 1748 names his wife Elizabeth, Extrx; son George Excr.; and sons Stephen and Charles. In this will he gives his two grandsons, Stephen and Charles, his three breeding mares called Blaze, Jewell, and Jenn "to the use and behoof of the said two boys and their heirs forever—I think it necessary that the said mares be valued and taken into custody of my son George and the estimate of value be rendered to the boys when they are of age.—The residue of my movable property I give to my wife Elizabeth and my son George." George also received "300 acres of land lying on Middle Creek in Frederick County, Virginia and joining the land I formerly gave him. I also give to my granddaughter Hannah Hobson, Jr. my horse called Nobb. I also give to my grandson George 300 acres of land and to my grandson William 300 acres of land." (Frederick County, Virginia, Will Book I, p. 209).

Issue of George and Elizabeth Hobson:

2-1 *George Hobson.*

2-2 *Stephen Hobson.*

2-3 *Charles Hobson.*

2-1 *George Hobson* was born in England about 1715; married Hannah Kennison, Aug. 8, 1732. (New Jersey Licenses p. 233, George Hobson, Burlington Count., N. J. marriage license 8/8/1732). Hannah Kennison, born Feb. 19, 1718, was the daughter of Edward and Mary Greenaway Kennison.

(Edward Kennison and Mary Greenaway were married in

Goshen Quaker Meeting, Chester, Pennsylvania, in 1703. He died in 1736. His widow was reported to have moved to Virginia and joined the Church of England).

George Hobson was not in good standing with the Quakers so Hannah was disowned for marrying out of unity and living in remote parts but was restored Feb. 16, 1756 and dismissed to Cane Creek Meeting, North Carolina. (Goshen Meeting, Chester, Pennsylvania). George and Hannah settled first in Maryland and later moved to Frederick County, Virginia. They moved to the vicinity of Cane Creek Meeting, North Carolina, about 1756, where they, especially Hannah, took an active part in the Meetings. About 1761 they moved to the vicinity of the Rocky River Meeting, Chatham County, N. C., living west of the Rocky River Meeting House. Here again they took an active part in the religious work. In 1755 they sold their land on Rocky River and moved to Randolph County, North Carolina.

"George Hobson of Guilford County, wheelwright, and Hannah his wife to Charles Hobson his son 125 acres travelling northwest of Stephen Hobson's tract for 50 pounds." This land was part of 240 acres on the Middle Fork of Rocky River entered by George Hobson on February 8, 1768 from the Earl of Granville. The deed was signed Geo. and Hannah Hobson. Wit. George Hobson, Jr., John Farmer, Phillip Sitton. (Deed Book p. 504, Feb. 10, 1777). About 1785 he came back to Chatham County and bought land on the upper Broad Creek, adjoining his son, James, and near the Randolph County line. They were living here when the first census was taken in 1790. The date of their death and burial place is not known but it is believed that they were buried at Rocky River Friends Meeting House Grounds. In 1931 a monument was erected to the memory of George and Hannah Hobson on these grounds. Issue of George and Hannah Kennison Hobson:

- 3-1 William Hobson, born in Frederick County, Virginia, March 7-1739/40.
- 3-2 *Stephen Hobson*, born in Frederick County, Virginia, March 5, 1742.
- 3-3 Charles Hobson, born June 14, 1744.
- 3-4 James Hobson.
- 3-5 George Hobson, Jr.
- 3-6 Silas Hobson.
- 3-7 Rebecca Hobson.
- 3-1 William Hobson, born in Frederick County, Virginia, 3-7-1739 or 40. Died in Clinton County, Ohio, 1-3-1815. Married, 1762,

Sarah Williams, dau. of Jonathan and Mary Williams. Sarah was born 1-17-1747 in Prince George County, Maryland, and died 6-25-1815 in Wilmington County, Ohio. Issue:

- 4-1 William Hobson, born 4-17-1763. Married Mary Cashatt, dau. of Jacob Cashatt.
- 4-2 John Hobson, born 1-15-1765. Married, 4-21-1784, Lydia Harvey, dau. of Michael and Elizabeth Harvey.
- 4-3 Mary Hobson, born 1-31-1767. Died 12-27-1768.
- 4-4 Joseph Hobson, born 12-10-1768. Married 4-8-1790, June Tyson, dau. of C. and Acadia Benbow Tyson. Moved to Florida.
- 4-5 Samuel Hobson, born 8-24-1771.
- 4-6 Johnathan Hobson, born 3-29-1773. Died 4-5-1774 in Rocky River, North Carolina.
- 4-7 Sarah Hobson, born 7-15-1774. Died 12-20-1774.
- 4-8 Hannah Hobson, born 10-26-1776. Married William Polk, 3-30-1809. They moved to Indiana. She died 5-29-1869.
- 4-9 Elizabeth Hobson, born 2-5-1778. Died 2-11-1779.
- 4-10 Martha Hobson, born 6-20-1779. Married first ——— Chamness; married second, Joseph Doan.
- 4-11 Nathan Hobson, born 6-19-1782. Died 2-2-1783 in Rocky River.
- 4-12 Deborah Hobson, born 1-4-1787. Married ——— Pearson.
- 4-13 Rachael Hobson, born 1-4-1787. (twin). Married Enos Blair in 1807.
- 4-14 George Hobson, born 8-19-1790. Married Sallie Colburn, born 12-27-1789, died 11-11-1845, dau. of Revil and Margaret Polk Colburn. George Hobson died 12-9-1848.

Of these children who grew to maturity, William alone remained in Chatham County, North Carolina.

- 3-2 *Stephen Hobson*, born March 5, 1742 in Frederick County, Virginia. Married first, Ann Barns, born March 17, 1744 in Chester County, Pennsylvania, daughter of Brinsley and Elizabeth Barns. She died February 1, 1775 and was buried in the Rocky River Monthly Meeting Cemetery. He married second, on October 9, 1782, at Cane Creek Monthly Meeting, Mary Crew who was born January 26, 1749, daughter of Joseph and Agnes Stone Crew of Anson County, N. C. She died May 23, 1784 and was buried in the Rocky River Cemetery. He married third, on May 18, 1786, Deborah (Marshall) Hinshaw, widow of Benjamin Hinshaw. She was born March 14, 1757 in Orange County, N. C., and was the daughter of William and Rebecca Dixon Marshall. She died July 20, 1814 and was buried in Rocky River Cemetery. Stephen Hobson died June

22, 1825 and was also buried in Rocky River Cemetery, with his three wives.

Children of Stephen and Ann Barns Hobson:

4-1 *Stephen Hobson*, born February 15, 1763.

4-2 George Hobson, born Feb. 17, 1765. Married March 12, 1795, Dinah Marshall, who was born Sept. 11, 1771 and died Sept. 30, 1830. She was the dau. of William and Rebecca Dixon Marshall. George Hobson died May 9, 1845.

4-3 David Hobson, born April 11, 1767. Married Hannah Brown, born Jan. 22, 1777 and died Oct. 10, 1850. David Hobson died March 3, 1854.

4-4 Anne Hobson, born in July 1769.

4-5 Silas Hobson, born Feb. 13, 1772. Married second, on Sept. 9, 1802, Sarah Hutchins.

4-6 John Hobson, born Oct. 28, 1774. Married out of Meeting.

Child of Stephen and Mary Crew Hobson:

4-7 Joseph Hobson, born Aug. 24, 1783. Married Mary Allen on June 9, 1813. He died Feb. 27, 1850.

Children of Stephen and Deborah Marshall Hobson:

4-8 Jacob Hobson, born Jan. 27, 1788. Married out of Meeting.

4-9 Benjamin Hobson, born April 21, 1790. Married out of Meeting. His wife was Miriam Sedved, born Dec. 15, 1791 and died April 22, 1825. Benjamin Hobson died Dec. 10, 1855.

4-10 Mary Hobson, born Feb. 15, 1792. Married Joseph McCullum, July 8, 1818.

4-11 Rebecca Hobson, born July 15, 1795. Married Sept. 8, 1819 to Charles Allen, son of William and Jane Hobson Allen. He was born Oct. 9, 1794 and died Dec. 3, 1823. Rebecca died May 9, 1835.

4-12 Isaac Hobson, born Jan. 27, 1798. Married Ruth Hinshaw, July 18, 1822.

4-13 Deborah Hobson, born Jan. 12, 1801. Married Owen Lindley.

4-1 *Stephen Hobson* was born Feb. 15, 1763 in Chatham County, N. C. He was married at Cane Creek Monthly Meeting, Sept. 21, 1785, to Rachel Vestal, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Davies (or Davis) Vestal. Stephen Hobson owned 8,000 acres of land in Surry County, N. C., which contained iron mines, a lumber mill, and forges, as well as orchards and farming land. He died Aug. 26, 1803. Issue:

5-1 William Hobson, born April 18, 1787. Married Obedience Hadley. Their issue:

6-1 Stephen Hobson.

6-2 John Hobson.

6-3 Abraham Hobson.

6-4 Joshua Hobson.

6-5 Eunice Hobson.

6-6 Mary Hobson.

6-7 Obedience Hobson.

William Hobson married second Dolly Madison. Their issue:

6-8 William Hobson.

6-9 Lucindy Hobson.

5-2 David Hobson, born July 26, 1789. Married Ann Hadley, dau. of Simon Hadley. He married second, Elizabeth Logan. Issue of David and his first wife:

6-1 Hadley Hobson.

6-2 Samuel Hobson.

6-3 George Hobson.

6-4 William Hobson.

6-5 Alfred Hobson.

6-6 David J. Hobson.

6-7 Ruth Hobson.

6-8 Another daughter.

5-3 George Hobson, born May 5, 1791. Married Deborah Marshall and moved to Missouri in early manhood.

5-4 Anna Hobson, born March 14, 1793. Married John Marshall and moved to Iowa. The settlement which grew up around them was called Marshalltown. She died at the age of 104.

5-5 Thomas Hobson, born Feb. 18, 1796. Married Rebecca Williams, dau. of J. Williams.

5-6 Elizabeth Hobson, born Oct. 8, 1798. Married Thomas Wiles and moved to Iowa. She died at the age of 96.

5-7 *Stephen Hobson*, born Dec. 5, 1800.

5-8 Isaac Hobson, born April 26, 1803. Died Oct. 26, 1806.

5-7 *Stephen Hobson*, born Dec. 5, 1800, at Forbush Creek, North Carolina. Married first, on Dec. 11, 1817, in Deep Creek Monthly Meeting his step-sister, Mary Bond. He married second, Nov. 15, 1832, in Deep Creek Monthly Meeting Mary Vestal, dau. of John and Margaret Vestal. She was born June 18, 1813 and died Dec. 28, 1833. He married third, on June 18, 1836, in Deep Creek Monthly Meeting, Ariadna Moore, dau. of Thomas and Ann Moore. She was born Jan. 12, 1815 and died March 11, 1857. He married fourth, on May 6, 1858, in Deep Creek Monthly Meeting, Eleanor (Brown) Adams, widow of William Adams.

(Eleanor (Ellen) Brown, dau. of Vincent and Esther Brown of Yadkin County, was left an orphan at an early age. Stephen Hobson

took her into his home and reared her with his older children. She married William Adams by whom she had five children: John died young, Sarah, Mary Ann, William and David who lived at Anderson, Ind.).

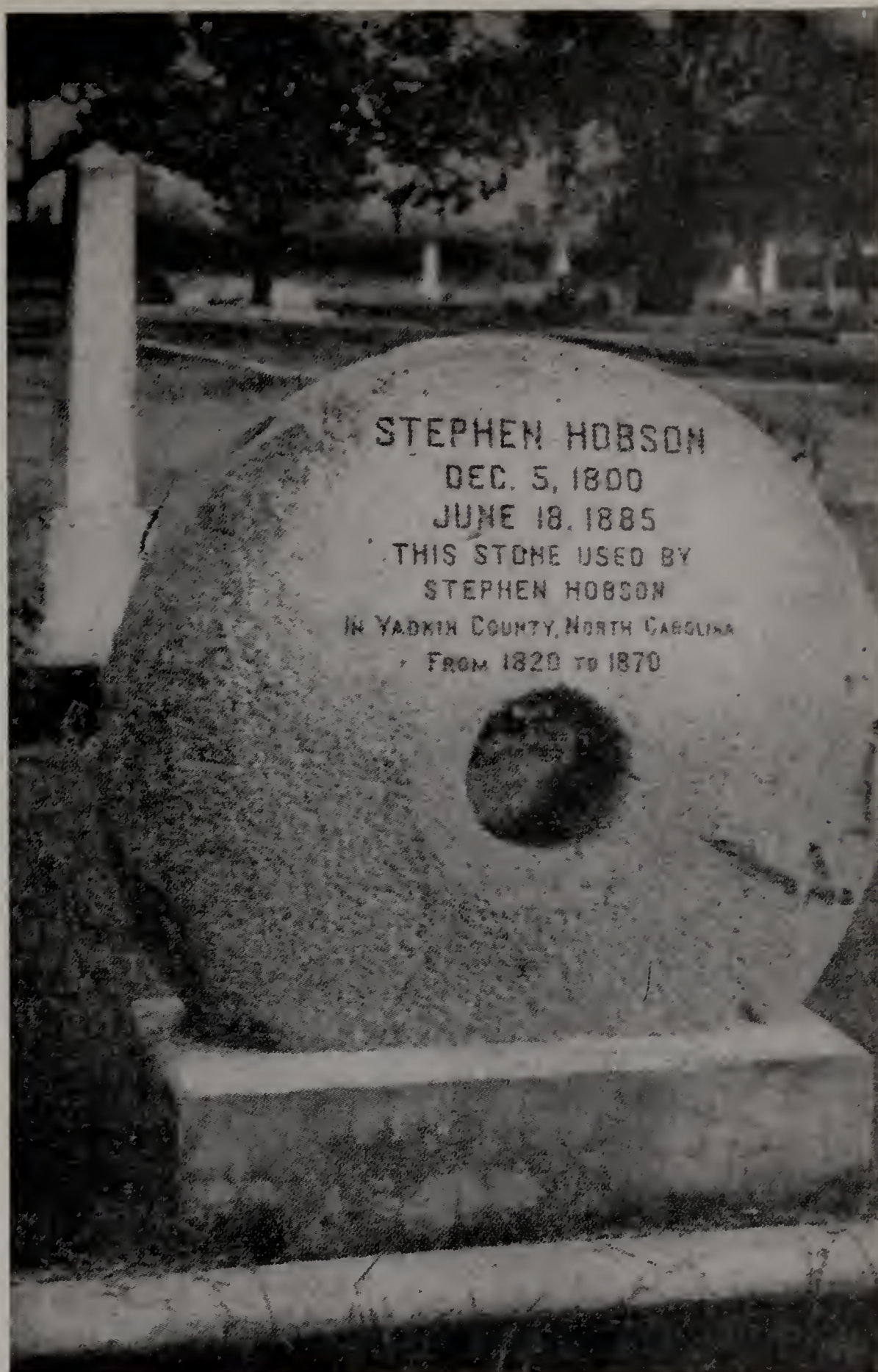
Stephen Hobson was born, reared, and died a Quaker. He had the strength of character and the courage to stand by his convictions. He shut his home to a beloved but disobedient son and cast him out of his life. Even after this son was killed on a battlefield Stephen made no effort to contact the family or befriend the little orphan children, though he lived some twenty years after his son's death. Yet Stephen Hobson was a tender, warm-hearted man and deeply religious. He simply did not compromise with evil as he understood it.

Perhaps the memories of drastic Quaker edicts and their heart-breaking results had a softening influence upon his children, anyway they became more tolerant. One by one the members of his large family or their descendants drifted away from the Quaker faith and into other churches until now (1942) only the descendants of one son, David, adhere strictly to the Quaker teachings. But its roots went deep. It is easily recognized in descendants of even the third and fourth generations. They live quiet lives, have serious religious convictions, and almost without a single exception abhor intemperance and gambling.

For all their austere Quaker training, the descendants of Stephen Hobson have a love for the beautiful and finer things of this life. Many of them have special talent for drawing and painting; art teachers are numerous in the family. Others write; articles, poetry, songs, and music. The family has also produced a goodly number of outstanding lecturers, especially on Temperance.

Stephen Hobson seems to have come into possession of his father's large land acreage together with its iron mines and foundry, its lumber and grist mills, etc. During the Civil War his foundry was requisitioned by the South. He made horseshoes, and nails, wagon wheels, and rims for cannon wheels, etc. He financed the work himself but was paid in Confederate money. At the close of the war he had kegs full of this money. All worthless. He never recovered from this hard blow which stripped him of most of his property.

When Yadkin County was cut off from Surry County, the Stephen Hobson holdings were just across the line in Yadkin County. The house in which all of his children were born is still in good repair (1942). The old sawmill engine which was too big to dispose of easily when the mill was dismantled still stands alone in a big field. At the old iron mines there are rows of pits like deep wells. Now useless and overgrown with trees, they constitute a real danger to strangers.



GRAVE OF STEPHEN HOBSON (1800-1885)
SAN JOSE, CALIFORNIA

After Stephen Hobson died his sons sent back to Yadkin County, North Carolina, and secured the old stone from his gristmill for his headstone. Stephen Hobson had inherited this mill from his father; he himself ground grain on it for fifty years.

About 1870 Stephen Hobson sold his lands and followed his sons West. He located in San Jose, Calif. where most of them had settled. They took an active part in Quaker Meetings and did a great deal of Temperance work but Stephen Hobson always yearned for the old home. He died June 18, 1885 and was buried in the Protestant Grounds of Oak Hill Cemetery, San Jose, in the old section toward the south. His sons sent back to North Carolina and secured his old mill stone for his grave marker. His fourth wife, who died about 1889, was also buried in San Jose. His first three wives lie side by side in grass grown graves in the Burying Ground of the Rocky River Meeting House.

Children of Stephen and Mary Bond Hobson:

- 6-1 William Hobson, born Feb. 4, 1820.
- 6-2 David Hobson, born Feb. 20, 1822.
- 6-3 Anna Hobson, born June 28, 1824.
- 6-4 Jesse Hobson, born July 14, 1826.
- 6-5 Stephen Hobson, born Oct. 27, 1828.
- 6-6 *Caleb Hobson*, born April 1, 1831.

Child of Stephen and Mary Vestal Hobson:

- 6-7 John Hobson, born Dec. 16, 1833. Died April 30, 1859. Was known as "Long John." He was said to have been over 7 ft. tall.

Children of Stephen and Ariadna Moore Hobson:

- 6-8 Mary H. Hobson, born April 4, 1837. Died Aug. 25, 1858. Married Edwin Copeland.
- 6-9 Thomas M. Hobson, born June 9, 1839.
- 6-10 Jacob Hobson, born Oct. 3, 1841.
- 6-11 Charles Hobson, born Nov. 26, 1843.
- 6-12 Rachael Hobson, born July 18, 1847. Died Nov. 12, 1858.
- 6-13 Elizabeth Hobson, born Sept. 29, 1849. Died Nov. 2, 1849.
- 6-14 George W. Hobson, born July 9, 1850. Issue:
 - 7-1 Laverne Hobson-Stewart, died in Calif. in 1948.
- 6-15 Nathan Ellis Hobson, born May 30, 1853.

Children of Stephen and Eleanor Brown Hobson:

- 6-16 Ariadna Hobson, born Feb. 11, 1860.
- 6-17 Iven Benbow Hobson, born June 26, 1861.
- 6-18 Isaac Newton Hobson, born June 18, 1863. Died Dec. 10, 1913. Single.

- 6-1 William Hobson, born Feb. 4, 1820 in Republic, N. C. Died at Newberg, Oregon, June 25, 1891. Married Aug. 7, 1844 to Sarah Tolbert, dau. of William and Mary Tolbert. She was born June 6, 1818. Died Nov. 1890. William learned the miller's trade under his father's supervision. He learned many chapters from the Bible while watching the grists and became an outstanding Quaker minister

and missionary. In 1847 William and Sarah Hobson crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains for Indiana where he spent one year teaching. They then moved to Lee County, Iowa, where they lived three years. Their next move was to Hardin Creek in Hardin County, Iowa, near the little town of New Providence. Here he was instrumental in building up a large Friends Meeting. In 1870 he made his first trip to Oregon, preaching and giving out literature. In 1875 he returned to Oregon and settled in Chelalem Valley near Newberg. The first regular Friends Meeting in this section, Oct. 10, 1875, was no doubt held in his home. About 1930 a tree was set to the memory of William Hobson in one of the State Parks by the Oregon Meeting. There is a small stone tablet at the base of the tree with his name on it. (Above data contributed by his daughter, Anna Hobson Blair in 1937).

William and Sarah Tolbert Hobson had seven children:
 7-1 Samuel Hobson, born Aug. 10, 1845. Married Ann Hunnicut, dau. of George Hunnicut, born July 28, 1848. They made their home in Huntington Park, Calif. Issue:

8-1 Frank Hobson.

8-2 Oliver Hobson.

8-3 Murray Hobson.

7-2 Rachel Hobson, born Dec. 30, 1846. She died March 2, 1890 at Honey Creek, Iowa. Married Elkania Reece, son of William and Mary Ann Reece. Lived in Iowa. Their issue:

8-1 Lidda Reece.

8-2 Shelton Reece.

8-3 Laota Reece.

8-4 Waldo Reece.

8-5 Mary Reece.

7-3 Stephen Hobson, born Oct. 22, 1849 in Indiana. Married Clara Owen, dau. of James and Elmira Owen. She married second Edwin Stubbs and lived at Cedar Falls, Iowa.

7-4 Mary Hobson, married William Austin; lived in Newberg, Oregon.

7-5 Austin Hobson, married and lived in Iowa, later moving to Oregon. Issue:

8-1 Annabell A. Hobson, born 1873. Died in 1894. Married
 ———— Thibodo.

7-6 Jesse Hobson, married and lived in Portland, Oregon. Issue:

8-1 Stephen Hobson.

8-2 Clyde Hobson.

8-3 Edna Hobson.

8-4 Anna Hobson.

8-5 Hazel Hobson.

8-6 Beryl Hobson.

1448967

7-7 Anna H. Hobson, married Alpheus T. Blair who was born in 1855 and died in 1934. They lived at Newberg, Oregon. Issue:

8-1 Callie Blair.

8-2 Morgan Blair.

8-3 Laura Blair.

6-2 David Hobson, born Feb. 20, 1822 at Republic, N. C., a Quaker minister. He and his brother Stephen left North Carolina April 15, 1850, crossed the plains with an ox team, and arrived at Sacramento, Calif. Oct. 5, 1850. He first mined in the Shaws Flat Region and later took up land at San Jose, finally settling on a ranch on the Mayberry Road, San Jose. Most of his children still live together on this ranch. They are the only descendants of Stephen Hobson who adhere strictly to the Quaker faith. David Hobson was married Dec. 10, 1866, at San Francisco, to Mary E. Langensee, dau. of Charles (Carl) Ludwig and Christina B. Langensee of Heidenheim, Germany. Mary Langensee was born Jan. 17, 1846, educated in New York City, died Feb. 11, 1912. David Hobson died Feb. 16, 1916. Their issue:

7-1 Anna Charlotte Hobson, born Aug. 12, 1867. Single.

7-2 Philip Hobson, born July 28, 1868. Single. He and his brother David were both educated for the ministry but neither ever took a church.

7-3 David W. Hobson, born May 6, 1870. Single. Died 1948.

7-4 Alfred Hobson, born May 9, 1872. Single.

7-5 Elvira Elizabeth Hobson, born May 31, 1874. Married Benjamin Van Horn.

7-6 Mary Edna Hobson, born Nov. 1, 1876. Single.

7-7 Charles Hobson, died young.

7-8 Jesse Hobson, died young.

7-9 Benjamin Franklin Hobson, born Sept. 15, 1885. Single. Attended Stanford University; taught a few years, then returned to the ranch.

7-10 Ruth Hobson, died young with diphtheria.

7-11 Celeste (Lesta, went by the pet name of "Tottie" for years) Hobson, born Nov. 9, 1890. Attended Stanford University. Taught art in high school a few years then returned to the ranch.

6-3 Anna Hobson, born June 28, 1824. Married at Deep Creek Monthly Meeting in North Carolina to Elam Jessup. They lived at Oskaloosa,

Iowa. Known issue:

7-1 Rachel Jessup.

7-2 Julia Ann Jessup.

8-1 Elam Hadley, a grandson, lived at Grinnell, Iowa.

6-4 Jesse Hobson, born Aug. 14, 1826 in Surry County, N. C.; a Quaker minister, also noted Temperance lecturer. Married Susan Calloway, dau. of Daniel and Mary Brown Calloway. (Mary Brown was a sister to Eleanor Brown, the fourth wife of Stephen Hobson, Jesse's father). Jesse Hobson was a teacher in the New Garden Boarding School, now Guilford College, a Quaker school. Later he was a member of the Sons of Temperance which was organized at San Jose on Aug. 4, 1861. David and Jesse Hobson donated 80 sq. ft. of land at Ninth and St. John streets in San Jose for a Friends Meeting House. Jesse edited a monthly paper called "The Christian Ballot." He made a thousand Temperance addresses in San Jose alone. He died Oct. 14, 1879. Issue:

7-1 C. B. Hobson, lives at Oakland, Calif. Issue:

8-1 Bernice Hobson.

7-2 Maranda Elizabeth (M.E.) Hobson, born Sept. 11, 1869 in Yadkin County, N. C. Married Charles Bacon, son of Lydal and Jane McGrew Bacon. Issue:

8-1 Gladys Estelle Bacon, born Jan. 14, 1892. Married Julius Chaboys.

7-3 William Thomas Hobson, born Feb. 13, 1870 in Yadkin County, N. C. Died 1948. Married, July 25, 1896 to Agnes Castor, dau. of Sophia Bierhalter Castor. No issue.

7-4 Julia Valentine Hobson, born May 8, 1872 in San Jose. Married, Dec. 14, 1898 to Jacob Lenard Jackson, son of Jacob Lenard and Nellie Marden Jackson.

7-5 Ida Velle Hobson, born in April 1876 in San Jose. Died Jan. 27, 1921 in San Jose. Married Edward Melvin Barnes, son of Charles and Josephine Able Barnes. No children. He married again.

6-5 Stephen Hobson, born Oct. 27, 1828 in Republic, Surry County, N. C. Married in 1855 to Rebecca Biddle, dau. of Philip Biddle. Stephen Hobson died Feb. 17, 1896. Issue:

7-1 Louisa J. Hobson, born Jan. 3, 1857. Married Fred A. Kruze.

6-6 Caleb Hobson, born in Republic, in what later became Yadkin County, N. C., April 1, 1831. He attended the Friends Boarding School at New Garden, now Guilford College. At the age of twenty-five he went to his father with the story of his love for a girl who was not a Quaker. Marrying out of the Quaker Church was

strictly forbidden. A father must disown a son or daughter who committed this offense or he in turn would be subject to a reprimand. His father argued and pleaded with him to no avail. Caleb loved his father and the Quaker Church too but he would not give up the girl of his choice. Sadly he returned to Duplin County where, on Aug. 10, 1856, he was married to Mary Eliza Oates without his father's blessing.

Shortly afterwards he took his young wife to visit his old home and the Church of his boyhood. Stephen Hobson had been deeply disappointed in his son's marriage. No doubt the visit was a strain on all concerned. It was never repeated. But the breach might have healed in time, as Caleb did not live near them, had not other matters arisen which added fresh fuel to the flames. Mary Hobson's father gave her some slaves as a portion of her marriage dowry. Holding slaves was a serious crime in the eyes of Quakers. Stephen Hobson was especially radical on the subject. He bought more than one slave just to set him free.

Then came rumors of war. Caleb, now living among Southerners, became fired with the zeal of Southern patriotism; he wanted to volunteer should the war become a reality. Here he ran afoul another Quaker law. No Quaker was permitted to wear a uniform or bear arms in service. It is true that Caleb had been disowned by his father and his name stricken from the church roll but, to paraphrase Proverbs 22:6, "Bring up a child in the way he should go and when he is old it is not easy for him to depart from it." Caleb went to see his father and laid the matter before him. The stern old Quaker could only see that the disobedient marriage was leading his son farther and farther from the teachings of the church. Back in his own community Caleb was more convinced than ever that it was his sacred duty to answer his country's call. Before his plans were completed he made another long trip back to his old home to see if perchance his father might relent even a little. The unhappy interview lasted the long night through but the implacable father would not give an inch. Finally he announced this harsh ultimatum, "If thee persists in donning a uniform and entering the war then I never want to see thy face again." That was the last time any of them ever saw or heard from him directly. After he was killed his eldest brother, William, wrote to the widow and sent her small gifts of money; another brother, Jesse, named his first son for him.

In 1862, C. B. (Caleb) Hobson raised a company of 100 men and went into the Confederate army as Captain—later promoted to the rank of Lieut. Col. of the 51st Regiment of North Carolina.

After the charge on Ft. Harrison, Va., Sept. 30, 1864, in which the Confederate army was repulsed, he was reported "missing." (Ft. Harrison was located at Chaffins Bluff on the James River). Before any official message reached the family a comrade made a long ride to tell them that after the battle he had seen C. B. Hobson on the field—dead. In time the family received his camp chest containing his clothing; they never knew what became of his watch or his horse. The following is an excerpt from his obituary published in Duplin County, N. C. after the war:

"Had he lived to survive the battle he would have been colonel of the regiment. He was a brave generous hearted man. As he lived so he died doing his duty fearlessly. There was no man more brave than C. B. Hobson. He sleeps in Virginia, the sacred cemetery of the South. No marble slab marks his resting place, nothing to tell where he sleeps in peace. His family are in the "Far West" (Pemiscot County, Mo.) without the fatherly care he so lavishly bestowed upon them. Duplin holds C. B. Hobson in grateful remembrance and is proud of him."

Caleb Hobson joined the Baptist Church, of which his wife was a member though he always loved the Quaker teachings. He also took his mother's maiden name, Bond, as his second name. Thereafter he was known as C. B. Hobson. His letters written regularly while he was in the war show kindly affection and concern for his wife and little children. There is no hint that he ever regretted either his marriage or his service to his country. Issue of Caleb Bond and Mary Eliza Oates Hobson:

- 7-1 Mary Annie Hobson, born in Duplin County, May 9, 1857.
- 7-2 *Minnie Selene Hobson*, born in Duplin County, June 19, 1860.
- 7-3 Lola Bond Hobson, born in Duplin County, May 17, 1862.
- 7-4 Caleb Bond Hobson, born in Duplin County, Jan. 12, 1865.

When in place of the longed-for son, a third little daughter was born, she was given her soldier father's name Bond and called Bon. The last letter was dropped, a common practice among Southerners. In time her name became Bonnie but to her mother and sisters she was always Bon. Three months after her husband's death a son was born to Mary Eliza Hobson and named in full for his father, Caleb Bond Hobson. There were now two children in the family named Bond but as the son was called Caleb there was no conflict.

- 7-1 Mary Annie Hobson, born in Duplin County, N. C., May 9, 1857. Came to Pemiscot County, Missouri, with her widowed mother shortly after the close of the Civil War. Married Robert Shelby Hart

in Hayti, April 24, 1889. They made their first home in Hebbardsville, Ky., where both their children were born. In 1905 they moved to Pemiscot County, Mo., where she died March 21, 1928. She was taken back to Hebbardsville and buried beside the little daughter who had died in infancy. A dear, unselfish Christian woman. Robert Shelby Hart died in Hayti in 1934 and was buried beside her. Issue:

8-1 Mary Eliza Hart, born March 22, 1896. Died June 12, 1896. Buried in Hebbardsville, Ky.

8-2 Bonnie Selene Hart, born Sept. 9, 1897. Valedictorian of the Hayti High School 1916. Attended Teachers College at Cape Girardeau, Mo. Taught in high school prior to her marriage to Blair Buckley, prominent business man of Hayti, Sept. 9, 1920. City librarian many years. Active in church and community work. O.E.S. D.A.R. Issue:

9-1 Barbara Lou Buckley, born Oct. 23, 1926. Won many honors in both grade and high school, also in 4-H Club work. Graduated from Missouri U. in 1947. Member of Delta Delta Delta, Gamma Alpha Chi, Sigma Tau Delta, National Advertising Fraternity, and National English Fraternity. Married Bryden Pease, Jr. of Ita Bena, Miss., Sept. 2, 1947. They make their home in Greenwood, Miss. (1956). Issue:

10-1 Barbara (Barbie) Hart Pease, born May 24, 1949.

10-2 Mary Bryden Pease, born Sept. 27, 1953.

9-2 John Blair Buckley, born Jan. 12, 1929. Won honors in high school and also in Scout work. Was awarded the Eagle Scout badge in 1944. Valedictorian of the Hayti High School in 1947. Entered West Point Military Academy in 1948. In his senior year served on the COURT OF HONOR which consists of twenty members. It became the duty of this Court to sit in judgment on the 90 cadets who were involved in the cheating scandal. Strange as it may seem the COURT OF HONOR was far more rigid in its judgment than the faculty. Graduated from West Point June 3, 1952. Married Elizabeth (Betty) Lynch Whitaker, dau. of Rev. and Mrs. Alexander W. Whitaker, Jr. of Edwards, Miss., on August 23, 1952. The bride was given in marriage by her grandfather, H. E. Lynch. Her father performed the ceremony. Lt. and Mrs. Blair Buckley made their first home in Ft. Bennington, Ga., where he was stationed. He reported to Korea in October 1954. Transferred to Okinawa in October 1955, where he was joined by his wife and children in December of that year. Issue:

10-1 Elizabeth Lynch Buckley, christened Oct. 24, 1953. Her grandfather, Rev. Whitaker, officiated. For the occasion the wee miss wore the same robe in which her mother and grandmother before her had been christened.

10-2 John Blair Buckley III, born Jan. 5, 1955. Wearing the same robe which his sister had worn, John Blair Buckley III was christened in the Presbyterian Church in Hughes, Ark. Sept. 18, 1955. In the absence of his father his grandfather Buckley stood up with his mother, his grandfather Whitaker christened him, his great-grandfather Lynch held the christening cup.

7-2 *Minnie Selene Hobson*, born in Duplin County, N. C., June 19, 1860. Moved with her widowed mother to Hayti, Mo., when she was about seven. There were no free schools but with her mother's help, subscription schools, and her own efforts she acquired a good education. She wrote beautiful letters with no misspelled words; used good English in every day conversation; read widely: current magazines, standard fiction, and the Bible. Even when times were hardest she had good reading matter in her home such as "Hearth and Home," "Home and Farm," "The Saturday Evening Post," "The Youth's Companion," and "The Central Baptist." Most of these publications no longer exist.

In 1881 the progressive community of Hayti moved to have a free school. Minnie Hobson was named for the teacher. An uncle went to Gayoso, the County Seat, and secured a teacher's license for her. Hearing some neighborhood comment he went back, this time taking Minnie Hobson in person. The School Commissioner Geo. W. Carleton, gave her an oral examination and her Teacher's Certificate was still good! She taught the three months' summer term. Come December 1881 she was married to William Willis Speer.

Her husband died in 1889. A short time before this he had bought a home near Braggadocio, Mo., having a few acres of cleared land, but he had not recovered from the financial set-back of a Texas venture in 1887. Thus she was left with three little children, another not yet born and a pile of debts. Every penny of these debts was paid though it took nearly ten years.

She was blessed with good neighbors. J. R. Orton and his wife were ever ready to help in sickness, with advice, or whatever. The two weeks her husband lay ill with pneumonia this good man left his cotton in the field and devoted his entire time to the sick

neighbor. Nights he sat up; days he rode eight miles to Pemiscot Bayou to report to the doctor, get medicine, etc. Right after her husband's death the weather turned bad. Mr. Orton did not get his cotton out until March but never once did he allude to it. She continued to live alone on the farm with her little children. Two or three years later the Orton children had diphtheria. Neighbors dared not go near lest their children get the dread disease. Mrs. Speer had little children too but she left them at home and went. (Not one of her children took it). For two weeks Mr. Orton's sister went one night and she the next. When little Jimmie died she was the only woman to go to the burying. The water was out so they crossed the bayou in two canoes in one of which rested the little homemade coffin.

Minnie Hobson Speer never ceased to mourn her husband's death but she resolutely set herself to live for her children. She was careful and saving. She kept a record of every penny taken in and paid out. She balanced her accounts at the end of each month. She lived well within her meager income and always had a little money in reserve.

She was a good cook and a neat housekeeper. The home was always attractive as was the grassy yard with its native trees and old-fashioned flowers and shrubs. There was plenty of wholesome food: milk and butter, chickens and eggs, meat and lard, sorghum molasses, meal, fruit from the orchard, and vegetables from the garden. There was sugar and flour too but these had to be used sparingly and sometimes saved for company. Bought food was a rarity. Common soda crackers were a real treat. The children usually got an orange apiece for Christmas.

A neat seamstress, she made all the clothes for the family. Everyday clothes were practical; Sunday clothes were for special occasions. They were passed on from one child to another, and frequently exchanged back and forth for those of her sister's children. As the children grew older she gave each one a heifer calf. She was to have every other calf of the increase for their keep. She paid them ten cents a hundred for picking cotton. (The standard price was around fifty cents.) This money was their own but they understood that it was to go for clothing, school books, or something useful. A very little was set aside to buy candy, fruit, and firecrackers for Christmas.

Minnie Hobson Speer had considerable talent for drawing but never developed it. Beginning in her girlhood and continuing intermittently throughout her life she wrote short articles and poems for

publication. In her later years she selected a few of these writings and published them in a little booklet called "Mother's Odd Moments."

A PLACE FOR ME

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.—John 14:2.

In my Father's house, a place for me.
A lowly place, Lord, it may be
A lowly place on earth I've filled,
But it has been what Thou has willed.

My heart cried out, to do or be
Something good or great for Thee.
The answer came, a cross to bear
For me alone, with none to share.

"Take up the work I've given you.
'Tis what I have for you to do."
My toils and struggles none might see,
But all my life was hid in Thee.

But blessed words of a Savior dear,
Oh, blessed hope my heart to cheer,
In my Father's house there is to be
One little place that is just for me.

MINNIE S. SPEER

Published June 20, 1916 in the "Word and Way," Missouri Baptist paper.

She united with the Baptist Church at Hayti in 1878. Never strong even when a girl she suffered much during the last years of her life but was ever patient, cheerful, and resigned to the will of the Heavenly Father. She died Feb. 13, 1922 and was buried in the garden on the farm beside her husband and son. See issue of William Willis and Minnie Selene Hobson Speer.

- 7-3 Lola Bond (Bon or Bonnie) Hobson, born in Duplin County, N. C., May 17, 1862. Came to Pemiscot County with her mother in early childhood. Blonde, noted for her beauty. Married Richard Franklin Long of Braggadocio, Feb. 9, 1879. He died Nov. 3, 1889. Energetic and a capable manager, she not only carried on her deceased husband's farming business but improved and added to it. On June 27, 1895 she was married to Judge Edward Livingston Davis from whom she was afterwards divorced. She joined the Baptist Church in her

girlhood; a sweet singer, she took an active part in church work. She died Jan. 12, 1911 and was buried in the old Long graveyard at Braggadocio. Issue:

8-1 Earl Jefferson Long, born Dec. 7, 1879.

8-2 Frank Leslie Long, born Sept. 24, 1881.

8-3 Mary Annie Long, born at Braggadocio, Jan. 2, 1884. Single. Died April 29, 1933. Buried in the family graveyard.

8-4 Mabel Crenshaw Long, born at Braggadocio Aug. 9, 1886. Died Dec. 21, 1899. Buried in the family graveyard.

8-5 George Richard Long, born Dec. 3, 1889.

8-6 Caleb Livingston Davis, born Feb. 27, 1898.

8-7 William Hunter Davis, born in Braggadocio, Oct. 21, 1903. Died Oct. 30, 1903. Buried in the Long family graveyard.

8-1 Earl Jefferson Long, born at Braggadocio, Dec. 7, 1879. Graduated from William Jewell College in 1906. Member Phi Gamma Delta. Married Iva Motley of Liberty, Mo., Dec. 25, 1911. Made their home in Caruthersville where he was cashier of the Bank of Caruthersville for eighteen years. Treasurer of the School Board many years. 32nd Degree Mason. Deacon in the Baptist Church. Had a perfect Sunday School record of more than twenty years at the time of his death. After his death the Men's Bible Class which he had taught so long was named "The Earl Long Class." He died Oct. 27, 1933 and was buried in Little Prairie Cemetery, Caruthersville. Issue:

9-1 Earl Jefferson Long, Jr., born Dec. 29, 1912. Graduated from William Jewell College, 1934. Member of the "Aeons," an honorary society for seniors. Member of the Kappa Sigma Fraternity. Ensign in the navy 1941-1945. Saw service in Okinawa. Married Deane Johnson, Dec. 12, 1943. They make their home in Caruthersville where he is connected with an insurance business (1956). Issue.

10-1 Lucile Deane (Lucy) Long, born March 8, 1949.

10-2 Nancy Jane Long, born April 19, 1953.

8-2 Frank Leslie Long, born at Braggadocio Sept. 24, 1881. Married Sept. 6, 1903 to Lena Clifton of Fredericktown, Mo., who was born July 13, 1883. Celebrated their Golden Wedding in 1953. Cashier of the Farmers Bank of Braggadocio since it was organized in 1911. This bank has weathered three bank robberies and the financial storm of the Bank Holiday when many larger banks all over the country failed. Public spirited and a helpful man in the community. Mason. Issue:

9-1 Bonnie Virginia Long, born Oct. 29, 1904. Taught several years

before she was married, Sept. 22, 1928, to John Robert Bader, prominent farmer and ginner. They have a beautiful home life and a beautiful home on the Cottonwood Point Road, Pemiscot County (1956). She takes an active part in church and community life. O.E.S. D.A.R. Issue:

- 10-1 Mabel Jane (Boots) Bader, born June 6, 1935. Received numerous honors in both high school and college. Graduated from Christian College, Columbia, Mo., in June 1955. Was married the 26th of the same month to Denver Howard Fike. They had a big formal church wedding. When the minister asked, "Who giveth this woman in marriage?" her father answered, "Her mother and I do."
- 10-2 Virginia Sue (Toots) Bader, born May 30, 1939. An honor student in the Caruthersville High School, also belongs to the National Honor Society of Secondary Schools. Awarded State FHA degree 1956. Elected president of the Student Activity Committee for the 1956-57 school year.
- 9-2 Harriet Mabel Long, born May 29, 1906. Graduated from State College, Cape Girardeau, Mo., in 1931. After two unsuccessful marriages returned to teaching and is a bright spot in the lives of her parents with whom she makes her home. (1956).
- 9-3 Lora Lena Long, born July 25, 1912. Married, April 12, 1936, to C. R. (Bob) Pitney, born May 21, 1906, who is an agriculturist in the employ of the State with headquarters in Columbia, Mo. Mrs. Pitney, who before her marriage was a teacher and business woman, is now (1954) employed in Stephens College. Issue:
 - 10-1 Bobora Frances (Fran) Pitney, born March 6, 1937. Graduated from the U. High School, Columbia, 1954. President of the senior class, secretary of the Girls Athletic Association, treasurer of Teen Town, co-business manager of the "Tiger Claw" (yearbook) cheer leader and basketball homecoming queen 1954.
- 9-4 Frank Leslie Long, Jr., born at Braggadocio, Aug. 5, 1915. Associated with his father in the Farmers Bank, also with the Coppage Long Gin Company, has extensive farming interests. Member of both the local and County School Board. Chairman of the county PMA (1954). Married Dorothy Lucile Coppage, dau. of Earl and Dorothy Collins Coppage, Nov. 28, 1937. Issue:

10-1 Dorothy Lucile (Dotty Lou) Long, born Dec. 30, 1942.
 10-2 Frankie Sue Long, born April 28, 1946.

9-5 Dr. Charles Edward Long, born June 29, 1919. Graduated from U. of Tenn. Medical College in 1945; ear, nose, and throat specialist. Did interne work in John Gaston's Hospital, Memphis, before entering active service in the Army Air Corps, Jan. 1946. Served in the occupational forces in Europe. His outfit, the 33rd Fighter Group, was stationed in Munich, Germany. Promoted to the rank of Captain, March 1947. After receiving his discharge was associated in the St. Joseph Hosp. in Memphis, the Baptist Memorial Hosp. in Memphis, Barnes Hosp. in St. Louis, and the Ohio State U. Hosp., Columbus, O. In these he both studied and practiced. In 1952 began a medical career on his own in Memphis. Named on the assistant teaching staff of the U. of Tenn. Medical College, 1953, from the Department of Otolaryngology.

9-6 and 9-7 Leslie Lee and Ralph Clifton Long, twins, born Feb. 1, 1921. Both died.

9-8 Robert Richard (Bobby Dick) Long, born Sept. 23, 1926. Served 21 months in the Navy, 1944-1946, being last stationed at Farragut, Idaho. Associated with his father in the Farmers Bank where he is cashier. On June 1, 1947 married Betty Sue Gibbs, born Aug. 28, 1927. Issue:

10-1 Emily Carol Long, born Oct. 31, 1950.

10-2 Richard Leslie Long, born Feb. 16, 1953.

8-5 George Richard Long, born at Braggadocio, Dec. 3, 1889, just one month after his father's death. Prominent farmer of Braggadocio; associated with the Farmer's Bank, being assistant cashier eighteen years. Married Nettie Clifton, sister to his brother Frank's wife, July 16, 1911. Lived all of his life on the farm where he was born; and in the same house until it burned two years before he died. Joined the Baptist Church in 1914. Served on the Board of Deacons many years; was church clerk at the time of his death. Mason; took the Scottish Rite Degree in St. Louis shortly before his death. Died Nov. 8, 1946. Buried in Little Prairie Cemetery, Caruthersville. Issue:

9-1 Katheryn Vivian Long, born at Braggadocio, June 7, 1912.

Married Ernest Lefler of Hayti, Oct. 19, 1937. Issue:

10-1 Baby, stillborn, Jan. 5, 1939.

10-2 Sue Ann Lefler, born April 11, 1941.

10-3 George Richard Lefler, born in April 1943.

9-2 Marie Hilda Long, born Jan. 18, 1914. Taught several terms

in Braggadocio before she was married April 19, 1936 to Joe Bob Coppage, a prominent farmer and business man of that place. Issue:

10-1 JoRe Coppage, born May 16, 1939. Queen of the Braggadocio High School 1954. Sweetheart of the Caruthersville Chapter, De Molay, 1955. Queen of the Basket Ball team 1956.

10-2 Adonna Beth Coppage, born Feb. 18, 1947.

10-3 Karen Kaye Coppage, born Oct. 2, 1952.

9-3 Mildred Elizabeth Long, born Feb. 3, 1916. Taught in her home community several years then worked in Washington State. Married there June 27, 1947 to Arthur Mabbut. Make their home in Hanford, Washington (1954).

9-4 George Richard Long, Jr. Born Nov. 5, 1920. Died June 22, 1922.

8-6 Caleb Livingston Davis, born at Braggadocio, Missouri, Feb. 27, 1898. Each of his parents had a family by a previous marriage. He was the only child of the second marriage to survive. His mother died when he was 12. At 17 he was married Oct. 7, 1915 to Mary Bristol, a sweet refined girl from Campbell, Mo. He is a prosperous progressive farmer and an esteemed citizen of his community. Long time member of the Braggadocio School Board. Supt. of the Methodist Sunday School. 33rd Degree Mason, to date (1956) the only man in Pemiscot County to attain this high standing. Issue:

9-1 Caleb Livingston Davis, Jr., born Dec. 17, 1917. Graduated from A. and M. College in Jonesboro, Ark., in 1940. Married Marian Alberta Faris, Sept. 12, 1940. After their marriage they both entered the Missouri U., his father financing them. Associated with his father in the farm business; also GI teacher in the Caruthersville school. (1956). Issue:

10-1 Caleb Livingston Davis III, born Oct. 3, 1942.

10-2 Charles Albert Davis, born May 21, 1945.

7-4 Caleb Bond Hobson, born Jan. 12, 1865 in Duplin County, N. C., three months after his father was killed in battle. He was only a baby when his mother moved to Pemiscot County, Mo. He never went to a free school a day in his life but acquired a common school education. While only a boy he took over the management of his mother's little farm. He married Margaret Missouri Felts, Feb. 1, 1888. One of the leading citizens of Hayti, he was beloved and respected by all who knew him. Baptist. He died Nov. 7, 1897, and was buried in the family graveyard in Hayti. Issue:

8-1 Leslie Caleb Hobson, born Nov. 17, 1888.

- 8-2 Herbert Lee (Hub) Hobson, born May 27, 1890.
- 8-3 Mary Anna Hobson, born March 30, 1892.
- 8-4 Robert Shelby Hobson, born Feb. 7, 1894.
- 8-5 John Faison Hobson, born at Hayti, Sept. 6, 1896. Died Oct. 15, 1896.
- 8-1 Leslie Caleb Hobson, born at Hayti, Nov. 17, 1888. Bereft of both parents in early childhood, he lived with an indulgent grandmother, who died when he was eighteen. After that he was on his own and in spite of the handicaps of his youth made a good and respected man. On Dec. 26, 1913, he married Lexia Snow, who proved to be a loyal helpmeet. In 1922 they moved to Granite City, Illinois, where he went to work in a large steel foundry. During the depression of the 1930's this firm closed its doors. He was out of a job and still owed on their home. His wife went to work in a downtown dress shop and later did maid work; his elder son dropped out of high school in his senior year and went to a CCC Camp; Leslie did the housework and whatever odd jobs he could find: cut kindling for neighbors, mended fences, gathered vegetables, cut children's hair for 5 cents a head, etc. And so they lived and met their payments. The day he got a permanent job his wife gave up her work and took over the household. Baptist. He died Oct. 5, 1942 and was buried in Granite City, Ill. Issue:
- 9-1 Leslie Caleb Hobson, Jr., born at Micola, Missouri, June 30, 1915. After his year in a CCC Camp he reentered high school and graduated in 1934. Entered Brawn's Business College, St. Louis, that same year. His parents paid his tuition; he worked for his room and board. The next year he was on his own. He got a job in St. Louis and enrolled for night classes in The Missouri Institute of Accounting and Law. Four years later, 1940, he completed this course and was now a full fledged Certified Public Accountant. His first work was in St. Louis, he now lives in Centralia, Ill. Married to Ruth Nelson, Oct. 26, 1940, in the Congregational Church in Brentwood, St. Louis. Issue:
- 10-1 Joan Frances Hobson, born Sept. 13, 1941. Christened in the same church in which her parents were married.
- 10-2 June Leslie Hobson, born March 26, 1950.
- 9-2 Burl Lee Hobson, born June 20, 1917 at Datto, Ark. He and his mother make a happy home for each other (1956).
- 8-2 Herbert (Hub) Lee Hobson, born at Hayti, Mo., May 27, 1890. Orphaned early in life, he lived with his grandmother at the edge of Hayti until her death. After that he just drifted around. When

almost grown decided he wanted to learn telegraphy. His guardian sent him to a business school in Chillicothe, Mo. He found he also had to study reading, writing, and spelling. The course finished, he got a job and went to work. Married Grace Imogene Norris, Dec. 8, 1915. Made a respected citizen and reared a good family. They were living in Omaha, Neb., when the depression struck and he was laid off. His wife, who had been a bookkeeper, went back to work. He finally got a place in a packing plant, a dirty, disagreeable job, but he stuck to it until he could get back into telegraphy. They moved to Denison, Iowa, in 1942. On Aug. 26, 1950 he died and was buried there in the Oakland Cemetery. Issue:

9-1 Everton Lee Hobson, born in California Junction, Iowa, March 7, 1918. After two years in high school, enlisted in the navy, 1935, and has made a career of it. While stationed in Norfolk, Va., he met and married Katheryn Lee Stephenson, June 23, 1940. In January 1941, he was assigned to the *U.S.S. Lexington*, our largest air craft carrier, at that time. The *Lexington*, after being overhauled, put in at Honolulu about the 16th of Oct. 1941. Everton Lee was transferred to Pearl Harbor for temporary duty. Thus it happened that he was there when the attack came. The *Lexington* returned to Pearl Harbor, March 27, 1942, having been out at sea nearly all of that time. He was glad indeed to be back on his own ship as it headed toward Coral Sea.

It was on the 8th of May that from the bombed and burning *Lexington* the command rang out, "Abandon ship!" He watched hundreds of men leave the ship. Someone asked him what he was waiting for so he kicked off his shoes and went over the side. He tried to swim to another ship but the current from the *Lexington* pulled him back. He was in the water about two hours before he, along with many others, was picked up by the *U.S.S. Hammond*. There at sea they were transferred to the *U.S.S. Chester*. Ropes were rigged up between the two ships. Each man was put in a sack and pulled across the rope one at a time. It took hours. In "Tongo Taboo" they were transferred again. This time they were crowded on a troop ship, the *U.S.S. Barnett*. On June 2, he was landed in the States, humbly thankful that he was safe and sound, even though he had saved only his dungarees and the shirt on his back. Issue:

10-1 Donna Lee Hobson, born at her grandfather Hobson's in Omaha, Neb., on May 8, 1942, the very same day her

daddy abandoned his ship and took to the open sea.

9-2 Meredith Herbert (Skip) Hobson, born in Blencoe, Iowa, June 29, 1922. Entered the navy soon after graduation from high school. Worked on a submarine chaser. Married Josephine Ruzzie in Nov. of 1945.

9-3 Richard Dean (Dick) Hobson, born at Freemont, Neb., Jan. 21, 1930.

8-3 Mary Anna Hobson, born at Hayti, Mo., March 30, 1892. After her grandmother's death she went to live with her Aunt Mary Annie Hobson Hart. All of her life she deeply appreciated this loving home; she did many little acts of kindness for her aunt and uncle in their old age. Taught several years prior to her marriage Nov. 5, 1912 to John Tant, a prominent farmer of Wardell, Mo., who had two little children by a former marriage. She was baptized in the Baptist Church at Hayti in April of 1907. Did a great deal of church work and also took an active part in 4-H Club work. She died Nov. 9, 1945. As the family was preparing her obituary the two step-children spoke up, "Don't say she had three children; she had five. She was all the mother we ever knew. We loved her like a mother; she loved us as she did her own children." So from the pulpit and in the local papers no mention was made of the situation. They were simply named as her children. Her step-children: Kathleen Tant, and Harold Tant. Her issue:

9-1 Bonnie Irene Tant, born near Wardell, July 26, 1914. Teacher. Had considerable music ability. Joined the Baptist Church at Wardell in early girlhood. Was church pianist from the time she was fifteen until her death. Took an active part in 4-H Club work. Had the happy faculty of mixing with all classes of people and making friends easily. Died Aug. 24, 1941. Buried at Portageville, Mo.

9-2 Anna Mae Tant, born on the Tant farm near Wardell, Jan. 21, 1916. Taught several years before and after her marriage to V. R. Massey Sept. 9, 1939. Make their home in Portageville, Mo. Gave up teaching in 1950. Teaches in the Baptist Sunday School and is church pianist: active in 4-H Club work and O.E.S.

9-3 Maecel Imogene (Tommy) Tant, born near Wardell, July 9, 1919. Taught several years prior to her marriage, Jan. 30, 1942, to Langdon Clark of Kennett, Mo. Before he entered the Navy Langdon Clark was Steward of the Kennett Methodist Church, Pres. of the Junior Chamber of Commerce, member of the Lion's Club, and a Mason. He was stationed at

Charlestown, S. C., at the time of his marriage. She immediately resigned her school and went with him. They have adopted a little girl.

8-4 Robert Shelby (Bob) Hobson, born at Hayti, Feb. 7, 1894. His father died when he was about two; his mother when he was four; and his grandmother, with whom he next lived, when he was about twelve. Then his guardian and kinsman, R. L. Popham and his wife, opened their home and their hearts to him. Never did they regret it; never did he forget it. All of his life he has been loving and considerate of them. He was bright and a good student. His guardian sent him to the same business school in Chillicothe, Mo., which his brother, Herbert, had attended. He, too, studied telegraphy. Energetic and dependable, he began to work his way up. Owing to railroad seniority rules he was laid off during the depression though he did get a little work now and then. He bought a small farm in Roodhouse, Ill., and moved on it. He was soon back in the work for which he had been trained, but kept the farm which had been in his wife's family a number of years. In January 1935, he was appointed Train Dispatcher for the Elgin, Joliet, and Eastern Railway Company; in November of that same year he was promoted to Train Rule Examiner; in 1945 to Chief Train Dispatcher; and in 1948 was made Superintendent of this railroad with headquarters in Joliet, Ill. Appointed General Superintendent of the Elgin, Joliet, and Eastern Railway Company in September 1955. He was married to Lola Blanche Witty of Roodhouse, Ill., dau. of a Baptist minister, Dec. 2, 1915. They had a beautiful home life. She passed away April 24, 1951. He married second, on Feb. 29, 1952, Ruth Sweedler Cooke, a sweet, companionable woman. His issue:

9-1 Robert Wayne Hobson, born at Hillview, Ill., Nov. 7, 1916. Enlisted in the U. S. Marine Corps, Aug. 1934. Honorably discharged Aug. 1938. Corporal. Awarded Good Conduct Medal. Reserves. Returned to his first love, school, where he was always an honor student. Graduated from Northwestern University School of Dentistry. He was commissioned Major in the army medical service in Feb. 1949. Holds the Bronze Star for service in Korea. Has served at Walter Reed Medical Center, Washington, D. C.; Camp Cooke, Calif.; and Branch, research and development division, in the office of the Army General in Washington, D. C. Married Helen Jean Sampson, Feb. 17, 1939. An exemplary army officer's wife. Issue:

10-1 Robert Wayne Hobson II, born in DeKalb, Ill., Dec. 21,

1939. Installed as Master Councillor of the Woodlawn Chapter, DeMolay, of Ft. Belvoir, Va. in 1955.

- 9-2 Mary Jane Hobson, born at Roodhouse, Ill., June 8, 1921, Graduated from Joliet Township High School (about the fourth largest high school in the U. S.) in 1939. Member Girls Reserve, Girls Athletic Ass'n., leading lady in senior play, R.O.T.C. sponsor. Graduated from Lake Forest College where she studied journalism. Member Gamma Phi Beta, on staff of college paper and magazine. Married April 1944, to Ensign Richard Charles (Dick) Wessell (also a graduate of Lake Forest College) at Ft. Pierce, Fla., where he was stationed. She was accompanied to Ft. Pierce by her parents, his parents, and his grandmother. They have a newspaper in Des Plaines, Ill. Issue:

10-1 Stephen Hobson Wessell, born May 28, 1949.

10-2 Todd Christopher Wessell, born Feb. 23, 1952.

10-3 Shelby Jane Wessell, born Aug. 14, 1953.

10-4 Richard Charles Wessell, Jr., born July 28, 1954.

- 6-11 Charles Hobson, born Nov. 26, 1843 in Republic, N. C. Married Jan. 26, 1868, Rachael Holcomb, born in N. C., 1847. Died Dec. 14, 1868. He married second, Dec. 31, 1871, in Santa Clara, Calif., Josephine Louisa Wulif, born in Mobile, Ala., Aug. 11, 1855, dau. of Henry and Martha Moulin Wulif of Guernsey Island, Denmark. In the 1860's Charles Hobson moved from N. C. to Paradise Valley, California; moved to San Jose when he retired. His second wife was not a Quaker. That barred him from the Quaker Church but did not seem to make much difference with his brothers. Perhaps they had had their lesson. After his wife died in 1912 he lived among his children until his own death, May 11, 1927. Issue:

7-1 Mary Hobson, dau. of Charles and his first wife, Rachael Holcomb Hobson, died in infancy.

7-2 Lulu Edna Hobson, born Nov. 1, 1878. Very talented. Married Francis M. Seifer, a railroad official. Live in Oakland, Calif. Issue:

8-1 Muriel Seifer, married Robert Maddox. Live in Oakland.

7-3 Ella Maude Hobson, born March 18, 1881. Died Dec. 2, 1881.

7-4 Leroy Moore Hobson, born July 9, 1882. Married Mabel Baker. Live on a chicken ranch in San Bernardino. Issue:

8-1 Velma Loraine Hobson. Married Lt. Evan Nutt, of New York. Live in Fort Worth, Ind. Issue:

9-1 Nannette Nutt.

9-2 Evan Nutt, Jr.

- 7-5 Mabel Leona Hobson, born in 1887. Married Frederick Betz, a contractor. Mabel was Worthy Matron of the Ada Chapter, O.E.S., Sacramento in 1923; President of the Tuesdays Club (the largest woman's club in Sacramento) 1931; many times an appointive officer of the Daughters of the Nile. Has traveled extensively in the U. S., Canada, Europe, Japan, and China. Her hobby is family history. Lately she has taken up music; has had a number of songs published for which she wrote both the words and the music.
- 7-6 Charles Henry Hobson, born Aug. 26, 1891. Died May 8, 1892.
- 6-16 Ariadna Hobson, dau. of Stephen and Eleanor Brown Adams Hobson, born Feb. 11, 1860 in Yadkin County, N. C. Married Curtis A. Keesling. Died in San Jose, Calif., Dec. 2, 1933. Issue:
- 7-1 Mildred Keesling.
 - 7-2 Rollo Keesling.
 - 7-3 Marvin Keesling.
 - 7-4 Audrey Keesling.
 - 7-5 Wanda Keesling.
- 6-17 Iven Benbow Hobson, son of Stephen and Eleanor Brown Adams Hobson, born June 26, 1861 in Yadkin County, N. C. Married Oct. 26, 1881, in San Jose, Calif. to Bertha Amanda Phillips, born Aug. 22, 1860 in Humboldt County, Calif., dau. of William Eaton and Sarah Underwood Phillips. She died March 26, 1933 at Antioch, Calif. Their issue:
- 7-1 Ralph Emmerson Hobson, born Sept. 10, 1882.
 - 7-2 Bertha Edna Hobson, born June 14, 1884.
 - 7-3 Myrtle May Hobson, born Dec. 13, 1885.
 - 7-4 Iven Benbow Hobson, Jr., born Sept. 18, 1888.
 - 7-5 Frances Elizabeth Hobson, born April 18, 1891.
 - 7-6 Sarah Ellen Hobson, born June 11, 1893.
 - 7-7 Philip Whitney Hobson, born Dec. 28, 1896.
 - 7-8 Esther Camile Hobson, born June 17, 1901.
 - 7-9 Homer Hilton Hobson, born Oct. 25, 1902.
 - 7-10 Earl Diamond Hobson, born May 11, 1904.
- 3-3 Charles Hobson, born May 14, 1744, son of George and Hannah Kennison Hobson. Minute Man in the Revolution. Married Sarah Beck, dau. of Jeffrey and Susannah Beck, born Feb. 15, 1745. Died Oct. 13, 1829. Charles Hobson died Oct. 24, 1829. Issue:
- 4-1 Hannah Hobson, born Feb. 24, 1761.
 - 4-2 Isaac Hobson, born March 24, 1766. Married Emey Marshall, Oct. 28, 1790. She was the dau. of William and Rebecca Dixon Marshall, born Nov. 11, 1768 and died March 8, 1833.

- 4-3 Lydia Hobson, born May 1, 1768. Died 1843. Married George Jones, born in 1770; died in 1834.
- 4-4 Jesse Hobson, born Dec. 7, 1770.
- 4-5 George Hobson, born May 27, 1772. Died March 17, 1846. Married Rebecca Marshall, dau. of Thomas and Ann Chapman Marshall, born Jan. 24, 1780; died May 10, 1851.
- 4-6 Jane Hobson, born Feb. 3, 1774. Married William Allen, who was born Feb. 10, 1769.
- 4-7 Mary Hobson, born March 1, 1777.
- 4-8 Elizabeth Hobson, born March 21, 1779.
- 4-9 Charles Hobson, born March 17, 1781.
- 4-10 Phoebe Hobson, born Feb. 11, 1783.
- 4-11 Rebecca Hobson, born Nov. 25, 1785. Married Simon Hinshaw.
- 4-12 Joshua (or John) Hobson, born Sept. 29, 1787. Married Peggie York, July 20, 1807. He died April 18, 1844.
- 4-10 Phoebe Hobson, born Feb. 11, 1783. Married Ezra Hinshaw, son of Thomas and Rebecca Hinshaw. Issue:
 - 5-1 Sarah Hinshaw, born June 4, 1808. Died Jan. 2, 1883. Married William Hebron. Left one child, Lydia Hebron, who married ——— Kneiss.
 - 5-2 Reuben Hinshaw, born May 16, 1810. Died Nov. 30, 1877. Married Mary Newton.
 - 5-3 Abijah Hinshaw, born Jan. 23, 1812.
 - 5-4 Rebecca Hinshaw, born Nov. 20, 1813. Married Reuben Pegg.
 - 5-5 Lydia Hinshaw, born March 11, 1816. Married John Travers.
 - 5-6 Zimri Hinshaw, born Aug. 3, 1818. Died Nov. 10, 1835.
 - 5-7 Selina Hinshaw, born Nov. 11, 1819. Married George Green.
 - 5-8 Nancy Hinshaw, born April 27, 1821. Married Stephen Jones, a cousin.
- 5-3 Abijah Hinshaw, born Jan. 23, 1812. Died July 10, 1878. Married Hannah Travers, dau. of Robert and Lovina Camp Travers. Issue:
 - 6-1 Phoebe Hinshaw, born Aug. 29, 1843. Died Dec. 5, 1844.
 - 6-2 Lovina Hinshaw, born Oct. 8, 1844. Died Aug. 14, 1870. Married James H. Stamp.
 - 6-3 Sarah J. Hinshaw, born Oct. 18, 1846. Died Sept. 30, 1871. Married Martin Stamp, son of Christopher and Caroline Sharrow Stamp. Issue:
 - 7-1 Sarah Jennie Stamp, born Sept. 16, 1871, at Rochdale, Ind.
 - 6-4 Emmeline Hinshaw, born June 28, 1849. Died Sept. 20, 1930. Married Joshua Johnson, son of Job Johnson.
 - 6-5 Mary Hinshaw, born Nov. 7, 1854. Died March 16, 1929. Married G. R. Alexander.

- 4-4 Anne Hobson, dau. of Stephen and Ann Barns Hobson, born in July 1769. Died 1834. Married in 1787, John Stout, 1767-1836, son of Charles and Mary Noblett Stout. Moved from North Carolina to Ohio, 1804. Issue:
- 5-1 Margaret Stout, 1789-1879. Married in 1808 Enoch Wickersham, 1788-1862. Lived in Clinton County, Ohio. Issue:
- 6-1 Sarah Wickersham, 1813-1889. Married in 1831, Levi Lundy, 1809-1889. Farmer. Quaker. Moved to Grant County, Ind., 1841; to Hardin County, Iowa, 1836. Issue:
- 7-1 Ann Harriett Lundy, 1842-1890. Married in 1859, Thomas Doane Hinshaw, 1835-1911. Issue:
- 8-4 "William Wade Hinshaw, born near Union, Hardin County, Iowa, Nov. 3, 1867. Ph.D. from Bethel College 1901. Director of Chicago Conservatory of Music 1903-1907. Of the Hinshaw Conservatory of Music and Dramatic Art 1907-1909. Leading Am. baritone soloist of his day. Toured the U. S. and Canada several times. Sang special engagements in Wagner Festivals as 'Wotan' in Austria 1912; in Berlin, Germany, 1914. Produced Mozart operas in English with his own company; gave 800 performances in the U. S., Canada, and Cuba 1920-1926. Retired from musical work in 1926. Pub. an 'Encyclopedia of Am. Quaker Genealogy.' Mem. Soc. of Friends. Mason, Nat. Golf."

Am. Compendium of Genealogy Vol. VII.

Augustus Hobson, grandfather of Richmond Pearson Hobson, hero of the *Merrimac*, lived in the County of Davie in the Yadkin Valley, N. C. Stephen Hobson, son of George and Hannah Kennison Hobson, lived in the adjoining county of Yadkin in the same valley. Richmond Pearson Hobson, himself, was almost a Temperance fanatic; Stephen Hobson, his sons, and his grandsons were strong Temperance workers. It seems probable that the two families are related but I have never been able to make any connection. However, there are many missing records in this work.—Minnie Speer Boone.

The Bond Family

1-1 *Edward Bond* married Ann Mills. Issue:

- | | |
|---|---|
| 2-1 Benjamin Bond, born 7-4-1765; | M. 1779 Mary Williams. |
| 2-2 Keziah Bond, born 6-29-1767; | M. 1792 ——— North. |
| 2-3 <i>Rev. John Bond</i> , born 6-15-1769; | M. 1st 1791 Mary Huff
M. 2nd 1810 Rachel
(Vestal) Hobson. |
| 2-4 William Bond, born 11-16-1771; | M. 1792 Charlotte Huff. |
| 2-5 Edward Bond, Jr., born 1-24-1774; | M. and moved to Indiana. |
| 2-6 Anna Bond, born 9-19-1776; | M. Abram Bunker; moved to Ind. |
| 2-7 Jesse Bond, born 3-24-1779; | M. Moved to Mt. Pleasant, Va. |
| 2-8 Joshua Bond, born 11-28-1781; | M. Moved to Mt. Pleasant, Va. |
| 2-9 Joseph Bond, born 2-20-1785; | M 1809 Sarah Mendenhall;
moved to Indiana. |

“Deep River Monthly Meeting, Records, page 777.”

2-3 *Rev. John Bond*, born on 15th day of ye 6th mo. 1769. Married Mary Huff 1791. Deep Creek Monthly Meeting. He married second, Rachel (Vestal) Hobson, widow of Stephen Hobson, on ye 11th day of ye 10th mo. 1810. Deep Creek Monthly Meeting. There were ten children by the first marriage; none by the second. Issue of *Rev. John and Mary Huff Bond*, among ten:

- 3-1 Anna Bond.
- 3-2 Elizabeth Bond.
- 3-3 *Mary Bond*, born on ye 16th day of ye 1st mo. 1800. Married Stephen Hobson, her step-brother, on ye 11th day of ye 12th mo. 1817 in Deep Creek Monthly Meeting, Yadkin County, N. C. She died on ye 31st day of ye 8th mo. 1831 and was buried in the Rocky River churchyard. See issue of Stephen and Mary Bond Hobson.
- 3-4 William Bond.
- 3-5 John Bond, Jr.

- 3-6 Joshua Bond.
- 3-7 Caleb Bond.
- 3-8 Joseph Bond.

The Davies (or Davis) Family

Traditions

The Davies family were Cimrians or Welsh-Celts. The name is of Celtic origin. It was originally "Debhach" meaning "wine presser." Some contend that Davis was derived from the Hebrew name David; however, the Davies were not Hebrews. The name was known in Wales long before the Christian religion or the name David was ever heard there.

Charles Davies, the founder of the family in America was born in Wales. One authority states that Charles Davies came to America from Wales Road, Blockley, London, England. His father was either Charles or Joseph (brothers) Davies; one was a wealthy wine merchant, the other a lace weaver.

As was the custom of the times, Charles Davies was bound out as an apprentice (to a weaver) by his mother. Apparently his father was not living at the time. The work was not to his liking so he secured passage to America without his mother's knowledge. He landed in Philadelphia in 1725. His services were sold to pay his passage. This was frequently done when a person could not pay the expense of the ocean voyage.

1-1 *Charles Davies.* The first definite record of Charles Davies in this country was in 1732. In a book of Miscellaneous Certificates, Births, and Burial Records, page 463, Radnor Monthly Meetings 1680-1773 appears the marriage of Charles Davies of Blockley in the County of Philadelphia & Province of Pennsylvania and Hannah Mattison, daughter of John Mattison of Merion in the same County & Province, dated 12th month 9th day 1732-3.

Charles Davies was received as a member of the Goshen Monthly Meeting, Chester County, Pa. (4mi. N. E. of West Chester) on November 21, 1739. On October 20, 1742 they requested a certificate from the Newton Monthly Meeting; on November 17, 1742/3 a certificate was signed at Goshen Monthly Meeting to Hopewell Monthly Meeting in Virginia. About 1752 they received certificates from the Fairfax Monthly Meeting in Virginia to the Cane Creek Monthly Meeting in North Carolina. Apparently they had left Virginia several years prior to this time, as the birth of one of their children in 1748 is given in Orange County, N. C. The Cane Creek Monthly Meeting was organized in 1752. Charles Davies appears on a committee, so they must have been among the original members of the meeting.

The Cane Creek Monthly Meeting Minutes states on the 7th

month 4th day 1761 "the preparative meeting informs thus that they think it expedient to recommend Charles Davies as minister." In 1761 8th month 1st day he was appointed as a minister. Five years later, 1766 12th month 6th day he complained "the womens minutes are mixed with an untruth. After repeated labor to shew the inconsistency of his so rash an assertion but to no purpose now this Meeting disowns (him)." No further mention of Charles Davies occurs in the records of that church. He probably never withdrew his charges and never regained his membership. His wife, Hannah, however, was granted a certificate to Center Monthly Meeting in 1775. The Center Monthly Meeting granted a certificate to Hannah (including him) & children to Deep River Monthly Meeting in 1788 4th month and 5th day.

In the early church records the family name of Charles and his children was spelled both Davies and Davis. Present generations spell the name Davis.

The grandchildren of Charles Davies claim he often spoke of an estate in England to which he would become heir. Such records as exist clearly indicate that he was a man of integrity. It does not seem probable that he would have made such statements unless there had been some basis for them.

The heirs of Charles Davies hired attorneys and tried several times to establish their right to his estate. The last attempt was made in 1915. The claim was turned down because the heirs could not establish the identity and relationship of Charles Davies. Tradition says that Charles Davies himself lost these records and came near losing his own life in crossing a turbulent stream.

The Davies estate number is 21709 on the Record Book of Unclaimed Estates in England. So many fraudulent English estates have been claimed to be due families in America that all that can be truthfully said is that Charles Davies apparently claimed it as a fact and his immediate descendants believed the claim to be legitimate.

Charles Davies died May 13, 1801. Hannah his wife died in 1812. Issue of Charles and Hannah Mattison Davies:

- 2-1 John Davis, born 9-28-1733. Married Mary Chamness. Married second, Elizabeth Jarvis.
- 2-2 Thomas Davis, born 1-18-1735. Married Elizabeth Knox.
- 2-3 *Elizabeth Davis*, born 12-12-1737. Married Thomas Vestal in Chester County, Pa., Sept. 7, 1754. Died July 24, 1825. See issue of Thomas and Elizabeth Davis Vestal.
- 2-4 Sarah Davis, born in 1739. Married Thomas Cox.
- 2-5 Hannah Davis, married Hugh Moffitt.

- 2-6 Mary Davis, married William Moffitt.
- 2-7 Thamar Davis, born 10-11-1748 in Orange County, N. C. Married Thomas Cox.
- 2-8 Abigail Davis, born 5-14-1751. Married Abraham Osburn. Married second, Owen Williams.

This statement was found among the Davies family records: "Charles Davies was a grandson of Mary Stuart who was a sister to King James II of England."

Have never been able to verify it.—Minnie Speer Boone.

Most of the data on the Davies family was contributed by Earl H. Davis of Long Beach, Calif.

The Vestal Family

Traditions

The name Vestal carries us back to Roman times. It signifies one dedicated to Vesta, the Latin Goddess of the Household. But the name is even older than Latin. It comes from the Sanskrit "Vas" and means "one who dwells" (hence, goddess of the home).

A pamphlet on the Vestal Family issued in 1862 by Asa Vestal states that two brothers, William and Daniel Vestall, embarked from London, England in 1683. Daniel Vestall died on the way over and was buried at sea.

1-1 *William Vestall.* The first record of William Vestall in America was as the husband of Alice (Glover) Brunsden, dau. of George and Alice Lamboll Glover of Ichingswell in the Parish of Kingsclere, County of Southampton, England. She was married to John Brunsden, Oct. 12, 1680 at Brumpton, County of Bucks, Pa. "The life of John Brunsden in the New World was brief but there is no certain date of his death." (Collections of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania. Family Data. U-V.) A highway laid out on Oct. 25, 1687 mentions Alice Brunsden's name in describing the highway. This would indicate that her husband was dead. John Brunsden left three children: John who died unmarried, Hannah who became the wife of John Buckingham, and Alice who married and had a child both of whom died soon after.

William Vestall married the widow of John Brunsden sometime previous to 1692 for "Att Orphans Court held at Chester ye 1st 3rd day in ye 8th mo. 1692: William Vestall and his Relict of John Brunsden Deceased was called and appeared. The Court Required the said William Vestall to give security to the Court well and Truely to perform the Trust of Guardianship for the Children of the Deceased until he hath pased his accounts in oppen Court and be discharged according to Law which accordingly he did." (Col. of Gen. Soc. of Pa. Family Data U-V. p. 192).

The records of the Brandywine Baptist Church show that Alice Vestall was baptized the 6th mo. 10th day 1697. Hannah Brunsden (her daughter) was baptized on the 8th mo. 30th day 1698. (Misc. Records of Brandywine Baptist Church. Original at Crozier Theological Seminary, Chester, Pa.) Gilbert Cope, an authority on the records of early Friends states, "They had probably been led away from the Friends Society by the defection of George Keith, who caused much trouble in the Society of Friends."

At a Court of Quarter Sessions held at Chester, Pa., 12th of March 1694/5, several Constables were appointed for different townships. Among them William Vestall was appointed for Birmingham Township.

At a Court of Common Pleas, 14th of March 1694. "A Deed Past Henry Hollingsworth Attorney for William Roe, to George Stroud Attorney for Thomas Moore and William Vestall, for one hundred Acres of land lying in Concord. The Deed bearing Date the 12th Day of March 1694." This land was less than a mile eastward from the present Concord Station of the R.R. and is shown in Smith's Atlas of Early Grants and Patents in Delaware County (formerly a part of Chester County.)

"James Powell of Upper Providence, Chester County, and James Jacob of Philadelphia County, executors of John Loftus, of Philadelphia County, by deed of April 6th, 1696, conveyed to Richard Buffington and William Vestall of Chester County, husbandman, a tract of 216 acres of land on the east side of Brandywine Creek. By another deed April 5th 1701/2 they conveyed to the same persons two tracts of 49 acres and 169 acres, adjoining the former purchase. In the division William Vestall appears to have kept the 49 acres and Richard Buffington the remainder." (Col. of the Gen. Soc. of Pa. Family Data U-V p. 192).

"Benjamin Mendenhall of Concord township executed articles of agreement Oct. 12, 1699, to convey to William Vestall a tract of 125 acres adjoining the 49 acres lying on the east side of the Brandywine Creek at the forks thereof. William Vestall erected a dwelling and settled on this land. In his will made Jan. 19, 1701/2 he is described as of Weston Township (now East Bradford township) and thereby devised his lands, 174 acres to Alice his wife during her life then to his son William. He in turn was to give his brother George 30 pounds. To Mary his daughter he gave two mares, a cow, some colts, etc., when 21 years old. Will proved Feb. 26, 1701/2." (No. 62. Abstract of Wills at Philadelphia Bk. K. Gen. Soc. of Pa. V 3 p. 248. Will Book on file at City Hall, Philadelphia).

A coroner's report to Court shows that Sarah, a child of William Vestall of Birmingham was drowned in a pond of Water 3rd mo. 3rd day, 1696. The report was made 8th mo. 4th day 1698.

"This Identure mad the six & Twentieth Day of the Month called March in the year of our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred nine Between Benjamin Mendenhall of Concord in the County of Chester in the Province of Pensilvania yeom. of the one part and

Alice Vestall of the Sd County of Chester Widdo & Relict of William Vestall her Late husband Deceased and William Vestall of the Sd County of Chester yeom. one of the sons of Wm & Alice of the other part:" This recites the agreement between Benjamin Mendenhall and William Vestall and that the latter had built a house on the land and devised it to his wife and son William, to whom it is now confirmed by deed, being 125 acres." (Deed Book C. p. 89. Chester County, Pa.). Issue of William and Alice Glover Vestall:

2-1 Sarah Vestall.

2-2 *William Vestall, Jr.*

2-3 George Vestall.

2-4 Mary Vestall.

- 2-2 *William Vestall* (or *Vestal*), Jr., born about 1692 in Birmingham township, Chester County, Pa. Married at Westtown, Chester County, Pa., in 1716 to Elizabeth (Mercer) Woodward, widow of Joseph Woodward. Elizabeth Mercer was born about 1694, probably in Northampton, England. She was the dau. of Thomas and Mary Greenaway Mercer, who came to America from Northampton, England, prior to 1699 when they settled in Chester County, Pa.

It would appear that William Vestal was not a member of the Society of Friends when he was married but did become one later. Gilbert Cope says, "William Vestal appears to have associated with Friends of Newark, now Kennett Monthly Meeting. At a session held at Center Meeting house 2nd mo. 5th day 1729 William Vestal and Samuel Marshall acquainted this meeting of their intentions of travelling to North Carolina and desired our certificates. Therefore we appointed Jeremiah Dean, Richard Woodward, and Stephen Harlan to inquire into their conversation and affairs and if nothing appears to obstruct their Requests to draw Certificates for them and produce same at next Monthly Meeting."

"3rd mo. 3. 1729. The friends appointed to draw Certificates for William Vestal and Samuel Marshall finding nothing to obstruct their request have accordingly produced Certificates for them which were read and approved."

"Att Kennett 9th mo. 5th day 1731 Samuel Marshall returned his Certificate ———." Apparently William Vestal did not return. It would appear that he and his wife located within the jurisdiction of the Hopewell Monthly Meeting established in 1734. Unfortunately the records for the first 23 years of this meeting were accidentally destroyed in 1759."

Concord Monthly Meeting Records (Swarthmore Friends Library) p. 536, August 3, 1737. "William Brinton appointed to

assist women to prepare a certificate for Elizabeth Vestal to Hopewell Monthly Meeting where she removed several years since."

William Vestal apparently lived on the land which was willed to his mother and then to him until 1729 when he sold it and moved to Virginia. "By deed of May 10, 1729 William Vestal of Bradford township, Carpenter, and Elizabeth his wife conveyed the 174 acre farm on Brandywine Creek to Wm Bennett of Chester County, Taylor, for L 200." (Msc. Records of Concord Mo. Mtg. Gen. Soc. of Pa.).

J. E. Norris in his History of the Shenandoah Valley, p. 58 states, "William and John Vestal made a settlement at a very early date at Vestal's Gap on the Shenandoah River in Frederick County, Va. (about 6 miles east of Charles Town). While they were building a stone house they were attacked by Indians and driven across the river to the mountains. When they returned one of them brought a yellowish stone from across the river, which marked the point where they left off building in consequence of the attack. This house still stands but the inscription on one end has been partly obliterated, which has given rise to a dispute as to the name being Vest, Vesta, or Vestal. The author (Norris) has found in the 'List of Surveys made by George Washington for Lord Fairfax' the name three times occurring Vestall."

The land which later became known as the Plantation of William Vestal was probably secured by patent by his son John Vestal, for Cartmell, in his History of Old Frederick County (Va.) p. 2, states: "The following surveys were along the Shenandoah River: Robt Fox, Edward Musgrove, George Neavill, adjoining Wm. Vestal who owned the Vestal Iron Works at the Base of Blue Ridge—John Vestal previously seated on Pattentt."

On May 10, 1742 a contract was entered into between Thomas Mayberry, William Vestal, John Traden, Richardson Stevenson, and Daniel Burnett for the construction of an iron bloomery for the making of bar iron on the plantation of William Vestal. This contract was recorded in 1744.

"This iron bloomery is said to have been the first one erected east of the Blue Ridge Mountains in Virginia (one mile east of Mechanicsville, West Virginia). It was in operation until after the Civil War. Upon the death of William Vestal in 1745 this land and the Vestal interests in the Bloomery were apparently taken over by his son John. When the land passed out of the Vestal family is not known. The property is now owned by Mr. Ward Funkhouser of Hagerstown, Md. The remains of the old furnace are still stand-

ing. The top of each fire place has bars of iron; plates of rusty iron are still firmly holding the stone structure—above one of the fireplaces a cedar tree of good size is growing. The district around the Bloomery is known as “The Bloomery Neighborhood.” Earl H. Davis, 1940.

William Vestal left no will, but Book I at Winchester, Va., contains copies of two probate papers: the appointment of his widow Elizabeth as administratrix for which she gave bond in the sum of one thousand pounds of current money in Virginia on March 3, 1745; the other was an inventory of his personal estate listing tools, clothing, livestock, and house furnishings. There was no statement of real estate holdings.

In 1751 Elizabeth Vestal and two of her sons, William and Thomas, went to North Carolina, settling in the vicinity of the Cane Creek Monthly Meeting. This Meeting states, “Elizabeth Vestal and sons, William and Thomas, received 10th mo. 7th day 1751 from Hopewell Monthly Meeting.” The other children, except John who remained in Virginia, must have either preceded or followed their mother to this district for we find record of them at the Cane Creek Monthly Meeting soon afterwards. Her son James appears in the records of Cane Creek three months after Elizabeth had been received. Issue of William and Elizabeth Mercer Vestal:

- 3-1 John Vestal, born abt. 1718 in Pa. Married Ann ———.
- 3-2 William Vestal, born 1721 in Pa. His will proved May 7, 1787.
- 3-3 Mary Vestal, born abt. 1723, Married William Jay.
- 3-4 *Thomas Vestal*, born Sept. 8, 1727. Married Elizabeth Davis.
- 3-5 James Vestal, born abt. 1730 in Va. Married Mary ———.
- 3-6 David Vestal, born June 16, 1736 in Va. Married Sarah Chamness.
- 3-7 Jemima Vestal, married ——— Chapman.

- 3-4 *Thomas Vestal*, born Sept. 8, 1727 in Chester County, Pa. On July 6, 1754 Thomas Vestal of New Garden and Elizabeth Davis of Cane Creek declared before the church their intentions to marry on September 7, 1754. Thomas Vestal produced a certificate to Cane Creek July 5, 1755. Thomas Vestal and family granted a certificate from Cane Creek to Deep River Monthly Meeting Aug. 4, 1787.

“Thomas and David Vestal went to Hillsboro to oppose Gov. Tyron.”

“Thomas and William Vestal were active in political affairs.”

“Thomas Vestal was overseer for Rocky River March 1, 1777. He attended Quarterly Meetings in 1771, 1776, 1784, 1787, and in 1793.”

Thomas Vestal died in Chatham County June 12, 1813. His will

proved in August session of Court 1813. Excerpt from this will:

“— I give unto Elizabeth my dear wife one pine chest, one feathbed and furniture, 2 pewter dishes, 2 pewter basins, half dozen pewter plates, two pots, one oven, one spinning wheel, one frying pan, one mare saddle and bridle, two cows and calves, two sheep, hogs, and fifty pounds of money to be her own. And likewise I give her that part of the plantation we live on with the privilege of the household furniture while a widow, and the land I now live on I leave between David and Silas Vestal; that is, to have Silas's run forty rods from his north east corner, north then west fifty rods then north to divide line, and have all the bottom on the east side of Rocky River from one dividing line to the other to him and his heirs forever. The rest of said land to David my son to him and his heirs forever. The rest of my estate I leave to be equally divided among my ten children or to their heirs if dec'd. And I leave my close to be equally divided among my sons and William is to have the Bible and the hone.”

Issue of Thomas and Elizabeth Davis Vestal:

- 4-1 Hannah Vestal, born Oct. 30, 1755 in Orange County, N. C. Married John Piggott.
- 4-2 Mary Vestal, born Sept. 22, 1757 in Orange County. Married William Marshall.
- 4-3 William Vestal, born Nov. 29, 1759 in Orange County. Married Mary Wheeler.
- 4-4 Jemima Vestal, born May 8, 1762 in Orange County. Married Joseph Doan.
- 4-5 Thomas Vestal, born March 20, 1764 in Orange County. Married Amy Thompson.
- 4-6 *Rachel Vestal*, born June 10, 1766 in Orange County. Married Stephen Hobson Sept. 21, 1785 in Cane Creek Monthly Meeting. Married second Rev. John Bond, Oct. 11, 1810 in Deep Creek Monthly Meeting. She died Oct. 1, 1848. See issue of Stephen and Rachel Vestal Hobson.
- 4-7 John Vestal, born Aug. 2, 1770 in Orange County. Married Hannah Dixon. Married second Elizabeth Carter (?).
- 4-8 Jesse Vestal, born Oct. 5, 1772 in Chatham County, N. C. Married Sophia McDonald.
- 4-9 David Vestal, born Nov. 23, 1774 in Chatham County. Married Elizabeth York. Married second Rebecca Evans.
- 4-10 Silas Vestal, born Feb. 23, 1776 in Chatham County. Married Rachel Culberson.

(Dates of above births from Cane Creek Monthly Meeting

Records. Dates of deaths of Thomas and Elizabeth from the family Bible owned by Alfred Vestal).

Most of the data on the Vestal family contributed by Earl H. Davis of Long Beach, Calif.

Author's Line

THE HOBSON FAMILY

1-1	George Hobson -1748	M	Elizabeth -----
2-1	George Hobson	M	Hannah Kennison
3-2	Stephen Hobson 1742-1825	M	Ann Barns 1744-1775
4-1	Stephen Hobson 1763-1803	M	Rachel Vestal 1766-1848
5-7	Stephen Hobson 1800-1885	M	Mary Bond 1800-1831
6-6	Caleb Bond Hobson 1831-1864	M	Mary Eliza Oates 1837-1906
7-2	Minnie Selene Hobson 1860-1922	M	William Willis Speer 1854-1889
8-2	Minnie Eliza Speer 1885-	M	Henry Allen Boone 1881-

The Collateral Family of Bond

1-1	Edward Bond	M	Ann Mills
2-3	Rev. John Bond 1769-	M	1st Mary Huff
		M	2nd Rachel Vestal-Hobson 1766-1848
3-3	Mary Bond 1800-1831	M	Stephen Hobson 1800-1885

The Collateral Family of Davies

1-1	Charles Davies -1801	M	Hannah Mattison -1812
2-3	Elizabeth Davies (or Davis) 1737-1825	M	Thomas Vestal 1727-1813

The Collateral Family of Vestal

1-1	William Vestall -1701/2	M	Alice Glover-Brunsdon
2-2	William Vestall -1745	M	Elizabeth Mercer-Woodward 1694-
3-4	Thomas Vestal 1727-1813	M	Elizabeth Davies (or Davis) 1737-1825
4-6	Rachel Vestal 1766-1848	M	Stephen Hobson 1763-1803
		M	Rev. John Bond 1769-1810

The Oates Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Argent (silver), a bear rampant (fighting position) sable (black), muzzle gules (red).

Crest—A boar's head erased (torn off) argent (silver).

The Oates family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory and verified as authentic for the line of immigrant James Oates 1660-1703 by W. E. Hennessee.

The bear was not only the largest carnivorous animal of Europe, it was also the strongest and mightiest. It was therefore selected by the Danes as their symbol or badge. Their kings—both of Denmark and England—were called Fairie Bears. Kings Hardicanute and Canute of the Danish line were called "Sons of the Bear."

Many early Danes had bears or parts thereof upon their escutcheons and in their crests. The bear was always shown muzzled (according to Fox-Davis) "because the Danes liked to remind themselves and their neighbors that the 'Sons of the Bear' had become restrained and civilized."

The boar had rather die than yield or run. So the boar's head denotes perseverance.

Owing to the antiquity of the grant there is no motto to the Oates display of arms.

Some of the early American family silver with the Oates Arms engraved thereon is still in existence.

Traditions

The Oates family is of Danish descent. There is nothing authentic about the origin of the name. Bardsley, who is an authority on surnames says it was probably Anglicized from the Danish word "Utz." There was an ancient district in Denmark called Utx. The "U" was umlant and the name was pronounced as though it were Oats or Oates. Oatis and Otis, are other possible derivations.

The family came into England before the time of recorded history, possibly as early as the ninth century. The name is found in the Domesday Book, Ragman's Roll, and the Roll of Hundreds. In Cornwall they owned the great castles of Perran Sabolire and St. Agnes.

In the American colonies the Oates family is first recorded in Warwick County, Virginia, in 1652. It was among the first families to move into what is now Halifax County, Virginia. In North Carolina

we find James Oates in Perquimans County at the turn of the XVII-XVIII Century.

1-1 *James Oates* born 1660. Married between 1693 and 1697 Elizabeth Eivens, widow of Richard Eivens, Jr., who died May 20, 1693.

"January Court, 1696 was holden at ye house of Thomas Nichols, Perquimans County, North Carolin. James Oates was present for the first time as an attorney."

"Court met at the house of James Oates, January 1698, at which time Timothy Clare was appointed 'Keeper of the Toole Bookes' of Perquimans on the West Sid and Isaac Wilson on ye East Sid."

"April 1698, Court at same place."

"Court at Mr. James Oates House, April 1700."

"Court at the same place, October 1700."

Winslow's History of Perquimans County.

James Oates died Oct. 3, 1703. His will was dated July 24, 1703 and probated in the January Court, 1704. Albemarle Precinct, Perquimans County, North Carolina. In this will he names his wife, Elizabeth; his son, Joseph; also his step-son, Jonathan Eivens. The will is now in the keeping of the North Carolina Historical Commission at Raleigh. Issue of James and Elizabeth Eivens Oates:

2-1 *Joseph Oates* born Aug. 7, 1697, Albemarle Precinct, Perquimans County, North Carolina. Married Elizabeth Wiat, dau. of John Wiat. This marriage is verified by the will of John Wiat.

Winslow's History of Perquimans County contains innumerable records of Joseph Oates. The following have been selected for this record:

"In 1719 (when Joseph was about 21) he and Samuel Phelps petitioned the Justice to have the land re-awarded to them, which had once been taken up by their fathers, but upon which the title had lapsed."

"Joseph Oates witnessed the will of Lemuel Taylor, July Court, 1720, as Jo Oates, and in 1727, the will of Anne Cheson, as Joseph Oates, both in Perquimans County. In the same County Book C. p. 76 Joseph witnessed deed from John Woolard to John Welch, on Yawpim River, adjoining Joshua Callaway and John Wiatt, Oct. 10, 1721." (The last named were his wife's father and maternal uncle).

"Joseph Oates, Planter, of Perquimans Co., April 23, 1721 for Lbs. 10 deeded to Wm. Houghton of Chowan, Planter, 200 acres of S. side of Mill Swamp. Ackn. 1724. Witnessed by Wm. Pierce."

"On March 6, 1723, Joseph Oates joined with Wm. Harrison,

In the Name of God. Amen. I James Oates of
the parish of St. Andrew's large Parish of Body but
of sound & perfect mind & memory do make
this my last will & Testament in manner & forme
following. I give & bequeath my Soul to the
Almighty God & Him I give & bequeath my Body
to a Christian Buriall & Him I give & bequeath
to Jonathan Evans my Debt that I owe & —
bequeath to my Son Joseph Oates one young son
called Stranger & her Debt to run for his life.
from the time of my Death. Him I give & bequeath
all my whole Estate in whatever sort or
quality soever to be found unto my Loving & Lawfull
wife Elizabeth Oates & to her managem^t & Disposing
Lastly I do Institute & Ordaine my Loving & Lawfull
wife Elizabeth Oates my whole & sole executrix to
see that my will performed In witness whereof I have
hereunto sett my hand & sign my Seale the 24th Day
of July Anno 1703

James Oates (Signature)
marked

PHOTOSTATIC COPY OF WILL OF JAMES OATES (1660-1703)

John Bennett, Edward Moseley, Thomas Horton, and Thomas Pierce, Jr. in protesting the alteration to the main road in Yawpim Neck."

"Deed from John Norcomb to Joseph Oates, assignment of Patent. January 12, 1724. 100 Lbs."

"Joseph Oates and James Bucket (Burkett) Sr., are assigned 'the within deed' by James Smith of Perquimans by Power/Atty. Jan. 23, 1733."

"Perquimans Co., N. C. Book B, p. 140. Feb. 24, 1733/34. Joseph Oates signs the following release: 'Received from James Smith full satisfaction concerning a bond I have of his, acknowledging title to land of Joseph Burkets, WHEREON I NOW LIVE.'"

"Joseph Oates, 'Cordwinder,' Perquimans Co., April 15, 1734, assigns to Nathaniel Carruthers 156 acres in Perquimans Co., on Deep Branch, adjoining John Wiatt. (Joseph's father-in-law) North Side Indian Creek."

"Joseph Oates; N. C. Colonial Records, Perquimans Pct., List of landowners who were delinquent in Quitrents, 1735. 250 acres Lb. 4-7-6."

"Joseph Oates of Perquimans Pct., Deed Book E. p. 229, Bertie County, Feb. 4, 1737/38, deed to Geo. Turnage of Bertie Pct., (both Planters) 130 acres in Bertie County, beg. at a black gum on Chinkapin Creek thence between the land of John MackFallin in Coll. Mauls line—to a white gum standing in Chinkapin Creek, thence to 1st sta."

"Joseph Oates of Perquimans Co., Planter, for Lbs. 190, conveys 450 acres May 21, 1737 to Richard Skinner, land on Mr. Lacorses (Laker's) Creek patented by John Spellman, 1694, and by Mary Spellman his dau., sold to John Pettiver, Mar. 20, 1720, for use of John Burket, and by said Burket to me, Joseph Oates. Witness. Rich. Cheaston (Cheson)." This appears to be Joseph Oates's last transaction in Perquimans County.

"Joseph Oates of Bertie County, Planter, D.B.F. p. 143. Sept. 25, 1739 Deed to John Gray of same, Surveyor, same 130 Acres described above."

"Joseph Oates of Bertie County, D.B.F. p. 282. Thomas Martin, Attorney of the Western Branch of Norfolk Co., Va., by order of John Odom of Summerton Chapel in Nansemond Co., Va., and also by order of Jane Pagett, one of the daughters and heirs of John Odom, dec'd, late of Bertie Co., N. C. I have delivered to Joseph Oates by way of renewal of said Jane Pagett, all of their deeds being lost, Tract lying at Mt. Pleasant on Pitch Landing, and joining Wm. Pagett's land in Bertie Co. 300 Acres according to

patent that 'I' sold to John Odom, her father, in 1721, and by virtue of their order have sold to Joseph Oates. Ct. 1741 Prov'd. Witnesses: Walter Drawhorn, John Ives, Richard Powell.

Signed: Thomas Martin, Attorney."

"Joseph Oates of County Chowan, Planter, D.B.F. p. 507, May 20, 1743 Deed to Wm. Pugh of Edgecombe Co., N. C. above 300 Acre Martin Tract."

"Joseph Oates: Saunders Colonial Records of N. C. Vol. 4, pp. 1043, 1047 show land grant to him of 100 Acres in that part of New Hanover (now Duplin Co.) March 23, 1747; also appears again 100 Acres in N. C. Grant Book p. 303, on N. Side of Goshen Swamp 10-7-1749, between White Oak and Pond Branches, Beg. at a Narhla Pine (Double) near side of swamp—White Oak Branch—N. 160 E. (sic) 29 chains or 116 poles to a pine, ———." Also in B. 2, p. 4.

Note: Joseph Oates sometimes designated himself "Planter" and sometimes "Cordwinder," a trade much prized by colonists.

Joseph Oates died in 1747. Issue:

3-1 John Oates, Captain in Colonial Wars, 1764.

3-2 James Oates, Captain in 1st Company. Died late January 1766.

3-3 *Jethro Oates*, born 1732. Commissioned Ensign March 11, 1761.

Note: Above service records from Roster of North Carolina Troops in Colonial Wars. N. C. Historical Commission, File G.O. 146. Dobbs County, N. C. Col. Richard Caswell's Regiment.

3-3 *Jethro Oates*, born in Perquimans Co., N. C. 1732. Commissioned as Ensign (2nd Lieutenant) March 11, 1761, Capt. Lew Pipkins Company. Served until 1765. There are also many Court Records of Jethro Oates:

"Jethro Oates sheweth that in the year 1738, John Wyatt in his will left property to be divided between the children of Elizabeth Oates, his daughter; said Jethro being one of them, is now of age and prays for his part of the Est. in the hands of Wm. Wyatt (his uncle) and Thomas Pearce (his step-father)." Winslow's Hist. of Perq. p. 290. No date given but from the context the date is between 1749 and 1753.

Jethro Oates: List of Certificates of Probate Court, Dobbs County, N. C. Historical Commission, April 1766: Certificate granted to Jethro Oates, his brother John, Richard Caswell, and Stephen Blackman Executors of the estate of James Oates, Dec'd. Security, Stephen Blackman. File S.S. 312. From Wayne County (formerly Dobbs). Deed Book 4, p. 94: Deed of Richard Caswell surviving executor of the will of James Oates, late of Dobbs County to Richard McKinne of Wayne Co., after 1781, cites will of James

Oates (brother to Jethro), dated Nov. 10, 1765. Death occurred in 1766.

Jethro Oates: N. C. Land Office Book 25, p. 136, also in Book 27, p. 118. "Entered Mar. 19, 1773. Plat 1-31-1775. Patented 3-4-1775. To Jethro Oates, Duplin County, N. C., No. 671. 600 acres on S Sid of Goshen, between the forks of Youngs Swamp and Panther Run, adjoining Henry E. McCulloh's line. Plat shows also adjoining Elias Faison —. Beg. at a pine; thence S 45 E 146 poles to a Black Oak, Elias Faison's corner; thence with his line S 85 E 112 poles to a Black Oak, Elias Faison's corner; thence S 45 E 64 poles to a pine, Elias Faison's corner; thence S 79 E 80 poles to a pine, McCulloh's corner; thence with his line N 20 W 100 poles; ———." No chain men signed this plat.

Jethro Oates: Land Office Grant Book 32, p. 147, Duplin County, N. C. 11-10-1779. "To Jethro Oates, 250 acres on S Sid of Youngs Swamp: joining Henry McCulloh's land: Beg. at a pine between 2 ponds, Douglas Powell's corner; and running along his line N 120 poles to a small white oak by a 'drear' of Wolf Pit Branch; then along Powell's other line N 85 E 145 poles to a pine, his corner; thence along Henry McCulloh's line S 23 E 62 poles to a pine; thence along his other line S 75 E 60 poles to his corner; . . . thence along Kenan's line S 5 W 80 poles to a pine, thence N 70 W 416 poles to beginning."

Jethro Oates died Aug. 30, 1780. His will was probated in the January Court 1781, Duplin County, N. C. Will Book A. p. 374. In this will he names his wife Artesha and the following children:

4-1 Lydia Oates-Stevens.

4-2 Amy Oates-King.

4-3 Jesse Oates, 4th Sgt. Rifleman, 1st Co., War of 1812, N. C. Troops. Dated and detached from Cumberland Regiment 4-10-1812.

4-4 *Jethro E. Oates*, born 1768 died 1821.

4-5 Elizabeth Oates.

4-6 Michael Oates.

4-7 Susannah Oates.

4-8 John Oates.

4-4 *Jethro E. Oates*, son of Jethro and Artesha Oates, born in what is now Sampson County, N. C. in 1768. Married Letitia Caraway. After her death he married Elizabeth Ivey, dau. of Thomas and Ann Gilbert Ivey. Jethro E. Oates died in 1821. His will was probated in Sampson County March 12, 1821. This will indicates that he was a man of considerable possessions: land, live stock, farm equipment,

turpentine stills and casks, 21 slaves, and ready money, along with household and kitchen furniture.

Excerpt from will of Jethro E. Oates:

"Item Three: I give and bequeath to my son, Curtis Caraway Oates, the following negroes, to-wit: Arthur Dris, London, and Dublin; also one thousand four hundred dollars to him and his heirs forever.

Item Five: It is also my will and desire that my Young Children, say Thomas Ivey, Mary Ann, Curtis Caraway, and Clauborn Ivey be sent to school until they receive a tolerable good education in English and to be paid for out of the proceeds of the sale of my property at the discretion of my Executors herein after named.

Item Six: It is my will and desire that all the residue of my property not herein bequeathed, to be sold at the death of my said wife, Eliza Oates, and the proceeds thereof appropriated to the raising and educating of my four young children to wit: Thomas Ivey, Mary Ann, Curtis Caraway, and Clauborn Ivey, and if any be left when they are raised and schooled as aforesaid then and in that case it is to be equally divided among all of my children."

Issue of Jethro E. and Letitia Caraway Oates:

5-1 Stephen Oates, died in 1820. Issue:

6-1 John Olin Oates.

Issue of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates:

5-2 John Oates.

5-3 Jesse Jethro Oates, married Katherine Darden.

5-4 Thomas Ivey Oates.

5-5 Mary Ann Oates, 1811-1882. Married, 1827, Thomas Kilbey (Kilbee) Faison. See issue of Thomas Kilbey and Mary Ann Oates Faison.

5-6 *Curtis Caraway Oates.*

5-7 Clayborne Ivey Oates, the youngest child, born April 15, 1817.

5-2 John Oates, first son of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates, born in Sampson County, N. C. Married Susan Cogdell. Issue:

6-1 David Cogdell Oates, born 1-5-1802. Died 7-4-1875.

6-2 James Blackmon Oates, 12-25-1803-10-14-1877. Married Annie B. Cox, 1811-1837. Married second Mildred J. Carr 1821-. All issue by second wife:

7-1 Susan Oates, 1-24-1840-.

7-2 Julia A. Oates, 1842-1846.

7-3 Martha Jane Oates, 2-7-1843-.

7-4 Annie Elizabeth Oates, 1846-.

7-5 Virginia Augusta Oates, 5-12-1848-.

- 7-6 John Wesley Oates, 2-5-1850-.
- 7-7 Mary Badger Oates, 2-13-1852-.
- 7-8 Louetta Webster Oates, 9-24-1854-.
- 6-3 Anne Marsh Oates, 2-3-1806-.
- 6-4 Lewis Oates, 7-28-1809.
- 6-5 Jethro Oates, 8-14-1811-10-18-1841. Married Katherine Bass, dau. of William and Katherine Ashford Bass. Issue:
 - 7-1 Rebecca Eliza Oates, married James King. Issue:
 - 8-1 Frank King 2-10-1869-. Married Clydia Bell. Married second, Julia Cogdell. Issue:
 - 9-1 Thelma King, married William Parker, of Norfolk, Va.
 - 8-2 James King, Jr. Died young.
 - 8-3 Edgar King, 1875-1921. Married Corrinne Sandlin. Issue:
 - 9-1 Wilmott King.
 - 9-2 Annie King.
 - 8-4 Charlie King, 1877-1936. Married Martha Strickland. Issue:
 - 9-1 Claude King.
 - 9-2 Martha King.
 - 9-3 James William King.
 - 9-4 Aillene King.
 - 8-5 Kitty Mae King. Died young.
 - 8-6 Rebecca King, married Gabriel Darden.
 - 8-7 Mary Ellen King, 11-28-1885-. Married in 1907 John Marshall Clifton, 4-21-1878-4-18-1918. Issue:
 - 9-1 Rodney Durwood Clifton, 8-4-1908-. Married Margaret Colwell. Three children.
 - 9-2 Rebecca Clifton, 9-15-1909-. Married Maurice Shepherd. Married second,——— Flournoy. One child by second marriage.
 - 9-3 Mary Ellen Clifton, 3-9-1911-. Single in 1951.
 - 9-4 Emily Butler Clifton, 6-10-1914-. Married Henry Potter.
- 7-2 Fannie Oates, married William Best. Issue:
 - 8-1 Claude Best, married Phenie Clifton.
 - 8-2 Billy Best.
 - 8-3 Jasper Best.
- 7-3 Jane Oates, married Berry Leatheredge Scott of Clinton, N. C. Issue:
 - 8-1 Harvey Scott, married in Florence, N. C.

- 8-2 Katherine (Kitty) Scott, married William C. Thompson.
 - 8-3 Jerry Scott. Died young.
 - 8-4 Leatheredge Scott. Died young.
 - 8-5 Annie Berry Scott, married Albert Britt.
 - 6-6 Susannah Oates, 1814-1827.
 - 6-7 Elizabeth (Betsey) Ann Oates, 11-11-1817-12-17-1902. Married William Wright Faison, son of Elisha and Amelia Ivey Faison. See issue of William Wright and Betsey Ann Oates Faison.
 - 6-1 David Cogdell Oates, born Jan. 5, 1802. Died July 4, 1875. Married in 1827, Larauhama Flemming, 2-10-1802-8-6-1833. He married second, Melinda Pennington, 8-22-1836-1-26-1919. Issue by first wife:
 - 7-1 Serena Oates, born Dec. 5, 1828. Married in 1850 to James H. Stevens of Clinton, N. C. Issue:
 - 8-1 Luther J. Stevens, 1854-1872.
 - 8-2 Willie H. Stevens, born in 1858. Married in 1891 to Cora L. Wooten.
 - 8-3 Dr. John Alexander Stevens, 9-29-1859-. Married Lucy Herring.
 - 8-4 Preston E. Stevens, 6-1-1866-. Single. Lived with his mother until her death.
 - 7-2 John Alexander (Big John) Oates, 7-28-1833-. Married in 1867 to Mary Jewel Ashford, a cousin to Mittie Oates. Issue:
 - 8-1 David Thomas Oates, 1-10-1868-6-9-1906. Married about 1896, Carrie Hawley, 11-4-1874-2-6-1929. Issue:
 - 9-1 David Thomas Oates, Jr., married Virginia Huske in 1930.
 - 9-2 Louise Hawley Oates, married John Kyle Gordon, Jr., July 8, 1939 in St. James Church, New York City.
 - 8-2 John Alexander Oates, Jr. A lawyer and a great worker in the Baptist Church. In 1897 when he was about twenty-nine he married Mrs. Emma Dodd, a beautiful widow of forty-nine. They had no children. She died in 1924; he then married Isabelle Charters Crowder, a young woman. They have three children and a beautiful home in Fayetteville, N. C.
 - 8-3 Mary (Mamie) Ashford Oates, 12-1-1876-. Married a Mr. Harris. He died and left her with two children, a boy and a girl. The son, Charles Harris, is an attorney.
- Issue by second wife, Melinda Pennington Oates:

- 7-3 Sue Oates, married about 1876 as his first wife, Thomas Perrett 1843-1923. Issue:
 8-1 Thomas Perrett, Jr., 1877-1922. Married Olive King.
- 7-4 David Oates, 1857-1914.
- 7-5 Jethro William Oates, 12-2-1858-6-14-1887.
- 7-4 David Oates 1857-1914. Married Minnie Martin in 1883. Her parents opposed the marriage as she was only sixteen but they were soon reconciled and friendly ever afterwards. David and Minnie were very very happy. Eighteen children were born to them; they reared sixteen:
- 8-1 Inez Oates, married Herbert Hines. They live on a nice farm out of Faison and have ten daughters with never a son. The girls are bright, attractive, and industrious. Each graduated from the Faison High School at sixteen. They can work in the kitchen or put on overalls and go to the field; they can entertain in the parlor too.
- 8-2 David Jethro Oates, married Bessie Speares. Issue:
 9-1 Elizabeth Oates, married J. R. McDaniel.
 9-2 David Jethro Oates, Jr., married Edith Dixon, Aug. 12, 1940.
- 8-3 Charles Richard Oates, married Louise Williamson and lives in Louisiana.
- 8-4 James Arthur Oates, married Olivia Horn and lives in Baltimore. They have ten children.
- 8-5 Richard Oates, married Mildred Grady Westbrook and has two children.
- 8-6 Irene Oates, married Amos Sullivan and has two children.
- 8-7 Leon Oates, single in 1940.
- 8-8 Ruth Oates, married John Gregory and has five children.
- 8-9 Rupert Oates, twin to Ruth, married.
- 8-10 Rebecca Oates, married Waverly Marable and has two children.
- 8-11 Truman Oates, married Mary Hobbs and has five children.
- 8-12 Lucile Oates, married and has two children.
- 8-13 Elma Oates, married and has one child.
- 8-14 Raymond Oates, married Clydia Jackson and has two children.
- 8-15 Sadie Oates, married and has one child.
- 8-16 Herbert Oates, married and lives in Richmond, Virginia.
- 7-5 Jethro William Oates, 12-2-1858-6-14-1887. Married in 1883 to Mary (Mittie) Venita Martin 3-5-1861- died about 1951, dau. of Arthur and Sarah Barfield Martin. Issue of Jethro William and Mittie Martin Oates:
 8-1 Edwin Oates, born Jan. 29, 1884. Married Laura Mitchell. Issue ten children living (1940):

- 9-1 Mitchell Martin Oates, born 1910. Married Matilda Libraria, 1941. Lives in Detroit.
- 9-2 Kathleen Lindsey Oates, born in 1912. Married Merrill Hopkins in 1936. Lives in Detroit.
- 9-3 Joe Thomas Oates, born in 1914. Lives in Faison and farms.
- 9-4 John Edwin Oates, born in 1916. Lives in Faison and farms.
- 9-5 Laura E. Oates, born 1919. Grad. from Eastern Carolina Teach. Coll. 1940. Married Philip C. Smith.
- 9-6 Helen Malinda Oates, 1921-1923.
- 9-7 Margaret Virginia Oates, born 1923. Married Ralph Coley, 1942.
- 9-8 Mary Anderson Oates, born 1926. Married George R. Riggle, 1945.
- 9-9 Robert Lee Oates, born 1928. Married Margaret Darden.
- 9-10 Joyce Louise Oates, born 1929.
- 9-11 Sam Radcliff Oates, born 1931.

All of the grown children of Edwin Oates graduated from the Piney Grove High School, a school of about 500 pupils which was built on the land their great-grandfather gave for a school.

- 8-2 Jethro David Oates, born April 24, 1885. Married Dorothy Wolfe. Issue:
 - 9-1 Jethro David Oates, Jr., born 1926.
 - 9-2 Norris Lebron Oates, born 1928.
 - 9-3 Daniel (Dan) Oates, born 1931.
 - 9-4 Dorothy (Dot) Oates, twin to Dan, born 1931.
- 8-3 Lillie Oates, born Sept. 14, 1886. Nine months old the day her father died. Married, 1907, Dewey (Duke) Hobson McCullen 3-18-1878-12-14-1922. Lives in Faison. Issue:
 - 9-1 Jethro Oates McCullen, born 1909. Grad of Chapel Hill Coll. Married Sallie Lober. Lives in New York City. Issue:
 - 10-1 Richard McCullen.
 - 9-2 Edna Carr McCullen, born Feb. 3, 1911. Grad. Eastern Carolina Teach. Coll. Married Nelson Francis McColman, Aug. 23, 1940. Teaches in Faison High.
 - 10-1 Sarah Ann McColman (Adopted).
 - 9-3 Cecil Dewey McCullen, born Dec. 3, 1912. Married Velma Johnson. Issue:
 - 10-1 Sibyl McCullen.
 - 10-2 Dewey McCullen.
 - 10-3 Patricia (Pat) McCullen.
- 8-4 John Martin Oates, born Dec. 25, 1887. Never saw his father. Married Blanche Sutton, born March 28, 1890. Issue ten children:

- 9-1 Marion Ronald Oates, born in 1911. Married Myrtle Owens, Jan. 1, 1939. Lives in Faison.
- 9-2 Ralph Brainbridge Oates, born 1913. Married Carrie Kelley. Lives at the old home place and farms.
- 9-3 Mattie Serena Oates, born 1915. Works in Washington, D. C.
- 9-4 Jethro William Oates, born in 1917. In Detroit.
- 9-5 Hilda Dunn Oates, born 1919.
- 9-6 John Martin (Jack) Oates, born in 1922. Farms.
- 9-7 Jean Oates, born in 1924. Works in Washington, D. C.
- 9-8 George Edward Oates, born in 1926.
- 9-9 Hugh Franklin Oates, born in 1928.
- 9-10 Myriam Catherine Oates, born in 1930.

(Most of the records on the Jethro William and Mittie Martin Oates family contributed by Mittie Martin Oates, 1940).

Mittie Oates managed the farm the first twenty-five years after her husband's death. As the boys grew up they wanted to go out on their own to Florida and the West. They were good boys, their characters were formed so she encouraged them to go. One by one they returned satisfied. She was glad they had seen the world for themselves but also glad to roll the burden of the farm on to their shoulders. Then there were the grandchildren. She did not believe in handing out money but did think the little fellows should have a chance to earn something. The very first money many of the grandchildren made stemmed back to a project: a calf, pig, turkeys, chickens, a bit of garden, or chores which she had sponsored or encouraged. A beautiful homey character, she was ever on the alert to bring a bit of sunshine into the lives of those about her.

Minnie Speer Boone

- 5-3 Jesse Jethro Oates, son of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates. Married Katherine Darden. Issue:
 - 6-1 William J. Oates, married Ida (or Gibbie) Bowden. Lived on a nice farm near Faison. He died about 1934. Issue six children:
 - 7-1 A daughter, married and lives in Florida.
 - 7-2 Mrs. Addison Holly, lives in Goldsboro, N. C.
 - 7-3 Louise Oates. A teacher. Married Isham Rowland Faison, son of Dr. John Miller and Eliza DeVane Faison.
 - 7-4 Gibbon Oates, deceased. Left a son and a daughter.
 - 7-5 Bowden Oates, deceased. Left a son in New York City.
 - 7-6 John L. Oates, 12-3-1900—10-2-1952, youngest son of William J. and Gibbie Bowden Oates. Married Ina Louise Faison, dau. of Thomas Kilbey (Kilbee) Faison III. Issue:

- 8-1 Mary Ann Oates, born 1930.
- 8-2 Mildred Oates, born 1934.
- 6-2 Claude Oates.
- 6-3 Livingston Oates, married Minnie Boykin of Clinton, N. C.
Both dead. Issue:
 - 7-1 Norward Oates, married Margaret Shires. He died in 1937.
No issue.
- 5-6 *Curtis Caraway Oates*, son of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates, married Ann McQueen Faison. A list of property owners of Turkey Township, Duplin County, N. C., in 1838 shows that he owned 457½ acres of land in Turkey Swamp. The village of Turkey now occupies this site. The old home of Curtis Caraway Oates stands just outside the city limits. In addition to the plantation he owned a store and a turpentine still. His eldest son, Wm. T. Oates, was sent to college; his eldest daughter, Mary Eliza Oates to a girls' academy or boarding school. Prior to the Civil War, Curtis Caraway Oates moved to the "Far West," Pemiscot County, Mo. Wm. T. and Mary Eliza, who were married and had homes of their own, were the only children who remained in North Carolina. After the war, these two, with their families joined their kin in the new home. During the Civil War, Curtis Caraway Oates refused to take the Oath of Allegiance to the Union. He was arrested and taken to Federal Prison at Alton, Ill., when he died and was buried just before the close of the war. Issue of Curtis Caraway and Ann McQueen Faison Oates:
 - 6-1 William Thomas Oates, born July 31, 1835.
 - 6-2 *Mary Eliza Oates*, born June 28, 1837.
 - 6-3 Ann Julia Oates, born Sept. 22, 1839.
 - 6-4 Maria Olivia (Tibbie) Oates, born Sept. 9, 1841. Married late in life to John Alexander Gordon, a Union soldier. She was buried in the family graveyard in Hayti. Issue:
 - 7-1 Nebuchadnezzar Alexander (Neb) Gordon, born in 1878.
Married Bertie Slater of Memphis, Tenn., June 26, 1900.
Died without issue.
 - 6-5 Curtis Ivey Oates, born March 25, 1844.
 - 6-6 Susan Arabella (Sudie) Oates, married Louis Chavose. Moved to Texas. Died at Lampassas Springs, Lampassas County. Buried in Waco. No issue.
 - 6-7 John Faison Oates, born Aug. 25, 1849.
 - 6-8 James Varus Oates, born in 1851.
 - 6-9 Lola Ellen Oates, born May 20, 1855. Died May 1, 1887.
Unmarried. Buried in the family graveyard.

6-10 Minnie Irene Oates, born Jan. 12, 1858. Died July 29, 1872. Unmarried. Buried in the family graveyard.

6-11 Asha Elizabeth (Betty) Oates, born Jan. 12, 1861. Died at nineteen. Unmarried. Buried in the family graveyard.

6-1 William Thomas (Buddy) Oates, born July 31, 1835. Graduated from Wake Forest College, N. C. Married a widow, Mollie Porter-Reid, a refined cultured woman who was a graduate of St. Mary's Academy in North Carolina. After they moved to Pemiscot County, Mo., he was elected County Treasurer. She taught subscription schools in her own home. Making a bare living in this wilderness country with its scars of the recent Civil War, left little time for education or refinement. Years later nieces and nephews-in-law, also neighbors' children looked back with deep appreciation to this kindly woman who provided their only opportunity for schooling and who also taught them many of the little niceties of life. All four children of the writer's grandmother went to school to her. William Thomas Oates and his wife had six children, all of whom died in infancy or early childhood. They and their mother are buried in the family graveyard in Hayti. William Thomas Oates, now alone in life, returned to North Carolina where he married a second time, but had no children by this marriage. He died Dec. 30, 1901 and was buried at Mt. Olive, N. C. Issue:

7-1 Curtis Henry Oates.

7-2 Delia Olivia Oates.

7-3 Lillian Mabel Oates.

7-4 Elizabeth Ann Oates.

7-5 Grace Lee Oates.

7-6 Thomas Marvin (Little Tom) Oates, born Dec. 12, 1877. Died Oct. 19, 1879. Kicked by a mule.

6-2 *Mary Eliza Oates*, born June 28, 1837 in Duplin County, N. C. The beautiful old house in which she was born was still standing and in good repair (1940). There were plenty of slaves to do the work; she was sent to a Young Ladies Boarding School. An attractive girl she had many admirers but chose for her husband Caleb Bond Hobson, a quiet Quaker lad. When he went into the army she stayed on the farm; her husband advised her as best he could through frequent letters and less frequent visits. Her older brother Tom also assisted her and so she carried on though she had very little business ability or judgment. Women of the "Old South" were not trained to make a living.

After Sherman's "March to the Sea" he gave his troops a bare month's rest in Savannah then turned northward into the Carolinas,

foraging as they went. The army, sixty thousand strong, moved in four columns having a front of more than fifty miles. Camp followers swarmed on the sides. Behind the army was desolate ruin; before it stark terror. There was nowhere the helpless people could go; nothing they could do. They did bury a few of their precious belongings. Mary Hobson sent a negro to hide the team in a swampy thicket. Early in March 1865, the first soldiers passed her home. They took the chickens. Annie, the eldest child who was eight, sat on the steps and cried. They had taken her pet hen. Minnie, a fat little thing of six, ran out and helped them, perhaps thinking they would go on the sooner. But more soldiers followed and still more, each took what he fancied. One man came into the house, lifted up the two-months old baby, and took the blanket from under him. What use could he have possibly had for a helpless baby's blanket? One officer gave Bon, a beautiful little girl of three, a dollar to kiss him. It was the first greenback dollar they had ever seen. The army was about seven days in passing; by that time there was little left which was loose; even the team was gone. The negro may have double-crossed her and told the soldiers where it was hidden; more likely they just spread out and found it.

After the war Mary Hobson, now a widow with four little children, in company with her brother Thomas Oates and his family moved to the kin in Missouri. When Mary Oates married, one gift from her father was a little negro girl, Phoebe. This gift was more precious than either realized at the time. Phoebe had served her "Mistis" with unwavering loyalty during the trying times of the Civil War. Though she was now free she chose to accompany the family on the long trip to a raw unsettled country. Well she knew that there would be no money with which to pay her and no way by which she could return to her kith and whatever kin she may have had. But she came; shared the hardships of the new home, and also its blessings. Relatives writing from North Carolina never failed to send their love to Phoebe. In 1874 an itinerant photographer took the pictures of Mary Hobson's children; she had him take Phoebe's picture too. There were no colored people near the new home but after about ten years a colored man appeared from somewhere. Her "Mistis" now settled and the children about grown, Phoebe felt free to marry. She went with her new husband to live among her own race, leaving behind a beautiful memory of loving devotion and faithful loyalty.

Her children married and settled in homes of their own, Mary Hobson made her home among them. She was greatly beloved;

each family eagerly looked forward to her coming. She told stories to the children, sang to them, rocked them to sleep, waited on them in sickness or when their mothers were unusually busy. She depended upon her children to manage her finances but not to support her. The income from the little farm inherited from her father sufficed for her needs, her traveling expenses among them, and the little gifts for the numerous grandchildren, not one of whom was ever forgotten.

Her son and his wife both died. She took their orphan children and went back to her own little farm to make a home for them. It was there she died July 28, 1906 and was buried in the family graveyard at Hayti. She joined the Baptist Church in her early girlhood and was a charter member of the Hayti Baptist Church. At the time of her husband's death she was still young and attractive. She might have remarried but chose to remain faithful to his memory. She ever held him up to the children as a shining example of a loving father, a devoted husband, and a loyal faithful soldier. See issue of Caleb and Mary Eliza Oates Hobson.

- 6-3 Ann Julia Oates, born in Duplin County, N. C., Sept. 22, 1839. Moved with her parents to Pemiscot County, Mo., where she was married to Albert Davidson Popham, who was born in Meade County, Ky., June 8, 1830. They made their first home in Meade County; later moved to Hayti, Mo., where both were charter members of the Baptist Church. She died Dec. 23, 1910; he about 1920. Both are buried in the family graveyard. Issue:

7-1 Emma Frances Popham, born in Meade County June 23, 1861.

7-2 Mary Ann Popham, born May 16, 1863.

7-3 Curtis Ivey Popham, born March 6, 1865.

7-4 Sabastian Cabot Popham, born March 18, 1868.

7-5 William Thomas Popham, born Aug. 6, 1871. Died Sept. 28, 1897. Single. Buried in the family graveyard.

7-6 Arthur Eugene (Gene) Popham, born May 7, 1874.

7-7 Robert Lee Popham, born in Meade County, Sept. 2, 1877.

7-8 Carl Albert Popham, born in Meade County, Sept. 20, 1879. Died Sept. 2, 1897. Single. Buried in the family graveyard.

- 7-1 Emma Frances Popham, born in Meade County, June 23, 1861. Married in Meade County July 19, 1881 to Benjamin Franklin Allen, a Union soldier. They later moved to Hayti where both took an active part in the Baptist Church. He died Sept. 27, 1927; she July 3, 1930. Both are buried in the family graveyard. Issue:

8-1 Hattie Frances Allen, born in Meade County Sept. 3, 1882. Died in Pemiscot County, Oct. 30, 1883. Buried at Gayoso.

- 8-2 Minnie Eva Allen, born in Meade County March 31, 1884. Married Lee Woodard in 1915. Died in Oklahoma, Oct. 30, 1918 without issue. Buried in the family graveyard at Hayti.
- 8-3 Arthur Otis Allen, born in Meade County, Ky., March 4, 1886. Married but his wife died. Lived in Hayti (1955). No issue.
- 8-4 Walter Albert Allen, born in Meade County, April 15, 1888. Married Juanita Finnegan, Jan. 9, 1911. Divorced after a few years. He died about 1945. Issue:
- 9-1 Walter Albert Allen, Jr., born in 1912.
- 9-2 Raymond Allen.
- 8-5 Benjamin Allen, born in Pemiscot County, Mo., April 23, 1890. Married Minnie Winters, a teacher. Both prominent in the Hayti Baptist Church. Issue:
- 9-1 Ivan W. Allen, married Ruth Thompson, May 28, 1939. Served in World War II. Issue:
- 10-1 Ronnie Allen.
- 8-6 Dollie Allen, born in Pemiscot County, June 17, 1896. Died July 22, 1897. Buried in the family graveyard.
- 7-2 Mary Ann Popham, born in Meade County, Ky., May 16, 1863. Married in Pemiscot County, Mo., July 15, 1885 to George Washington Curtner, Sheriff of the county at that time, so they resided at Gayoso, the county seat. After he had served two terms as sheriff, they moved to his farm near Braggadocio where they reared their ten children. She died May 1, 1947. Her husband preceded her in death many years before. Issue:
- 8-1 Williamson (Wilce) Curtner, born at Gayoso, April 21, 1887. On March 7, 1912 he was married to Ethel Long, born Sept. 17, 1890, dau. of W. A. Long of Braggadocio. At the death-bed request of his wife's sister, they took her three-year-old daughter, Hilda Plumley, and reared her as their own. Hilda is now happily married and lives near them. Wilce Curtner makes his home in Steele, Mo., where he is in the real estate business. Issue:
- 9-1 Otho Long Curtner, born Jan. 13, 1913. Attended an Electrical School in Chicago, 1939-40. Volunteered for service in the army as an electrical engineer on Monday, Dec. 8, 1941, the day after the attack upon Pearl Harbor. Bought \$5,000 in government bonds the day he left for service in January 1942. Spent two years in training in New York and about a year in Newport, R. I., before he was sent to the South Pacific. Discharged in October

of '45 after Japan had signed the treaty of peace. He was married in June, 1933, to Ruth Hayes, and later divorced. He married second, Attie Bird Wilson in 1942. They make their home in Steele where he has an up-to-date electrical mechanic shop. Issue:

10-1 Paul Franklin Curtner (son by first wife), born June 26, 1934. In the Navy 1955.

10-2 Janis Marie Curtner (dau. by second wife) born Aug. 18, 1946.

10-3 Rebecca Sue Curtner, born Nov. 9, 1951.

8-2 Thomas Washington Curtner, born Feb. 7, 1889. Died in November 1953. Buried at Mounds, Ill.

8-3 Bonnie Lee Curtner.

8-4 William Albert Curtner.

8-5 George Winchester (Chester) Curtner.

8-6 Bessie Myrtle Curtner.

8-7 Harry Winfield Curtner, a teacher.

8-8 Curtis Carl Curtner.

8-9 George Curtner.

8-10 Mary Curtner, twin of above.

7-3 Curtis Ivey Popham, born in Meade County, March 6, 1865. Married Eliza Warrington in Pemiscot County, January 17, 1888. Died Sept. 30, 1898. Buried in the family graveyard. Issue:

8-1 Otis Abner Popham, born Dec. 3, 1888. Married Esther Lena Schonoff, Nov. 25, 1915. Editor of the "Missouri Herald" from 1915 until his death. Had numerous honors in the newspaper field. Fish and Game Commissioner of Missouri, 1933-1938. His three sons were associated with him in the newspaper work. Died Jan. 30, 1956. Issue:

9-1 Clement Ivey Popham, born at Hayti, Jan. 20, 1919. In the Army Air Forces, World War II.

9-2 Joseph Otis Popham, born in Hayti, Oct. 8, 1923. In Army Air Forces World War II. Married Valeria Ann Richardson May 26, 1951. Issue:

10-1 Joseph Dannyl Popham, born June 14, 1952.

10-2 Joy Annette Popham, born Feb. 22, 1954.

9-3 Alice Ann Popham, born Aug. 4, 1926. Died 1930.

9-4 Thomas Popham, born Sept. 4, 1929. Graduated from Hayti High School in 1948 and went into service immediately.

8-2 May Ruth Popham, born Oct. 12, 1892. Married W. G. Ottinger, Feb. 24, 1929. Live in Granite City, Ill. (1945). No issue.

- 7-7 Robert Lee Popham, born in Meade County, Ky., Sept. 2, 1877. Married Clara Nettie Reed in Pemiscot County, Mo., Jan. 22, 1903. Celebrated their Golden Wedding in 1953. She died Nov. 11, 1955 and was buried in the beautiful dress she had worn on her Golden Wedding Day. Issue:
- 8-1 Robbie Carmel Popham, born in Hayti, June 21, 1904. Married Walter Timothy (Waltee) Dorris, Sept. 13, 1922. Divorced after many years though she and her parents kept a home for her ex-husband and looked after him as long as he lived. Outstanding music teacher. Active in church work. Mainstay of her parents in their old age.
- 8-2 Harold Reed Popham, born in Hayti, Feb. 16, 1906. Married Hazel Nichols, Sept. 5, 1926. Prosperous automobile dealer in Caruthersville. Issue:
- 9-1 Clarellen Popham, born July 25, 1927. Married Frederick William Peel, Jr., Dec. 27, 1945. Divorced in 1953. Issue:
- 10-1 Frederick William Peel III, born Jan. 31, 1947.
- 10-2 Martha Frances Peel, born Nov. 8, 1949.
- 8-3 Mildred Mahala Popham, born in Hayti, May 11, 1912. Taught several years in the Hayti High School prior to her marriage to Carl L. Baskins, a prominent business man in Caruthersville, Dec. 27, 1936. Issue:
- 9-1 Reed Carl Baskins, born April 30, 1942.
- 9-2 Robbie Jane Baskins, born Aug. 12, 1945.
- 6-5 Curtis Ivey Oates, born in Duplin County, N. C., March 25, 1844. Moved with his parents to Pemiscot County, Mo., prior to the Civil War. Married Adelia Penninna (Deal) Tarkington of New Madrid. Both took an active part in church work and stood high in the community. He had some executive ability and at the time of his death owned practically all of what is now Hayti. He died March 13, 1879. His wife died March 14, 1899. Both are buried in the family graveyard. After they passed on the family dwindled numerically and its finances declined greatly. Issue:
- 7-1 Anna Gertrude Oates, born Dec. 1, 1869. Died unmarried July 13, 1902.
- 7-2 Laura May Oates. Well educated. Married Dr. Troutman of Hayti. Died without issue. Buried in the family graveyard.
- 7-3 William Ivey Oates, born Oct. 19, 1873. Married Cora Dunn, a teacher. Divorced several years later. Married second, about 1918, Carolyn Alberta (Carrie) Sprague, an alert, understanding woman. They and his sister Mame, the last of the family, moved to Ozark County, Mo., and bought a small mountain

farm near Mansfield where he died and was buried March 28, 1953. Issue:

8-1 Tarkington Ivey Oates, born Dec. 15, 1900. Died May 31, 1902. Buried in the family graveyard.

8-2 Tarkington William Oates, born July 18, 1902. Died July 19, 1903. Buried in the family graveyard.

8-3 Paul Oates, died in babyhood.

8-4 Louella Penninna Oates, born Nov. 24, 1904. Died April 9, 1915.

8-5 Laura Mayme Adelia Oates, born and died in 1907.

8-6 Sarah Minnie Bell Oates, born May 23, 1909. After teaching a few years married Harry E. Andrews, Sept. 9, 1936. Made their home in Cape Girardeau, Mo. (1950). No issue.

8-7 William Paul Oates, son by second wife, born May 20, 1920. Saw combat service in Germany, World War II. Married in May 1944 to Irene Janet Paddleford. A hustling young dairy farmer, lives near Richland, Mo. (1956). Issue:

9-1 John Paul Oates, born Oct. 4, 1945.

9-2 James Russell Oates, born June 1, 1949.

9-3 Robert William Oates, born Dec. 16, 1950.

9-4 David Arthur Oates, born July 22, 1955.

7-4 Mary Adelia (Mame) Oates, married Alvin Hamilton Dunn, brother to her brother's first wife, July 26, 1905. A popular young teacher. He died suddenly, June 18, 1909. She went with her brother to found a new home near Mansfield, Mo., where she married second, Frank L. Gross, Dec. 28, 1941. She died in October 1944 and was buried at Waverly, Mo. Issue by first marriage:

8-1 James Tarkington Dunn, born May 15, 1906. Drowned in his early teens.

8-2 Adelia Hamilton Dunn, born Feb. 7, 1908. Burned to death Feb. 10, 1911.

7-5 Lena Ruth Oates, born Nov. 13, 1877. Died Aug. 10, 1880.

6-7 John Faison Oates, born in Duplin County, N. C., Aug. 25, 1849. Grew up in the wilds of Southeast Missouri during the Civil War period. Married Mary Minerva Hart, Jan. 15, 1874. She was born Feb. 2, 1855. Though he lacked the educational advantages of the older brothers and sisters he was an intelligent man and highly respected. He and his wife were not only charter members of the Hayti Baptist Church they took an active part in organizing it. He died April 1, 1896 and was buried in the family graveyard. Issue:

- 7-1 Walter Guy Oates, born Feb. 8, 1876. Died Sept. 3, 1876.
- 7-2 Herbert Rochester Oates, born June 17, 1877. Died Oct. 14, 1877.
- 7-3 Mary Anna Oates, born Dec. 4, 1879. Died unmarried, April 2, 1898.
- 7-4 Jettie Letitia Oates, born March 7, 1881.
- 7-5 Hart Taylor Oates, born Feb. 17, 1883. Valedictorian of the Hayti High School 1902; won a gold medal in an oratorical contest between the high schools of Pemiscot and New Madrid counties that same year. Died February 3, 1903 and was buried in South McAlister, Indian Territory.
- 7-6 Thompson Caraway Oates, born July 2, 1885. Died Sept. 4, 1903.
- 7-7 Stella May Oates, born May 10, 1888. Died March 16, 1898.
- 7-8 John Faison (Jack) Oates, Jr., born March 23, 1890.
- 7-9 Sidney Preston Oates, born Jan. 1, 1893.
- 7-10 Bonnie Pearl Oates, born Sept. 17, 1895. Died May 24, 1896.
- 7-4 Jettie Letitia Oates, born March 7, 1881. Married John Simon (Sycamore) Sturm, Sept. 2, 1902. Kept her younger brother Sidney so he could go to high school. He and his cousin, Varus Oates, commuted to Caruthersville High School in their senior year. Varus furnished the mule and buggy; Jettie fed the mule and put up lunches for both boys every day. She saw that her own children went to college. Takes an active part in the Hayti Baptist Church. A good neighbor, a good sister, a good mother, a good wife, and a good Christian. Issue:
 - 8-1 Sidney Raymond Sturm, born Oct. 7, 1904. Died Dec. 12, 1904.
 - 8-2 Hermine Katheryn Sturm, born July 29, 1906. Graduated from Stephens College, Columbia, Mo. Gamma Delta Phi. Married George Melville Reid, May 20, 1935. Make their home in Longmire, Wash.
 - 8-3 Celeste Lorene Sturm, born Nov. 11, 1908. Graduated from Stephens College. Married Leslie Sheldon Hornbuckle, March 19, 1934. Make their home in Jacksonville, Fla. Issue:
 - 9-1 Sandra Lynne Hornbuckle, born in Jacksonville, Fla., May 10, 1935.
 - 9-2 John Sheldon (Shelley) Hornbuckle, born in Jacksonville, June 17, 1947.
 - 8-4 John Max (Nonnie) Sturm, born June 18, 1911. Attended Central College, Fayette, Mo. News writer and special correspondent for many large newspapers. Graduated from Navy's Photographry School in Pensacola Fla., June 1945. Movie photo technician aboard the *U.S.S. Missouri*. Made official

pictures of the proceedings of the Japanese Surrender. Married Marjorie Louise Prince, March 4, 1939. Issue:

9-1 John Eric Sturm, born June 20, 1942.

9-2 Paul Walker Sturm, born April 3, 1947.

9-3 Philip Raymond Sturm, born April 3, 1947, twin of Paul Walker.

9-4 Marcia Ann Sturm, born March 6, 1951.

7-8 John Faison (Jack) Oates, Jr., born March 23, 1890. Married Ellie L. Hillin of Houston, Texas, June 3, 1913. Have made their home in Birmingham, Ala., many years. Issue:

8-1 Virginia Margaret Oates, born in Waco, Texas, June 3, 1915. Married John F. Watson of Birmingham, April 14, 1936. She married second, Jack Gates Shaw, Jr., Nov. 15, 1947. A short time after the marriage he legally adopted her two children. Her issue:

9-1 Virginia Joan Watson Shaw, born in Birmingham, Feb. 28, 1938.

9-2 Bonnie Oates Watson Shaw, born July 4, 1940.

9-3 Mollie Ellen Shaw, born Feb. 10, 1950.

7-9 Sidney Preston Oates, born Jan. 1, 1893. Won outstanding honors in both academic and athletic fields in high school. Never attended college but passed the examination and was admitted to the bar. County Treasurer of Pemiscot County 1924-28. Held numerous offices in Hayti. Has a large insurance business. Married Ethel Mae Perkins, June 5, 1915. Issue:

8-1 Sidna Eileen Oates, born July 7, 1916. Married Fred Houston Chaffin, Nov. 19, 1933. Issue:

9-1 Sidney Houston Chaffin, born Sept. 1, 1934. Student in the Law School, Mississippi U., 1956.

8-2 Mary Scythia Oates, born Dec. 1, 1931. Miss American Legion Fair, Pemiscot County, 1950. Married Glen Edward Crowe of Braggadocio, Jan. 24, 1953. Both continued in college. Her husband was graduated from Mississippi State in 1953 with a degree in Agricultural Economics. Immediately after graduation he started his army duty as a 2nd lieutenant and was stationed at El Paso, Texas. Issue:

9-1 Glenda Sue Crowe, born Sept. 28, 1954 in El Paso, Texas.

6-8 James Varus Oates, born in Duplin County, N. C. in 1851. Moved with his parents to Missouri when a small boy. Like his brother John, he received very little education but was a good man and highly respected. Married late in life a widow, Stena L. Richmond. He died May 9, 1895 and was buried in the family graveyard. Issue:

- 7-1 James Varus Oates, Jr., born at Hayti. Married Lavina Wilks. They make their home in Blytheville, Ark. Issue:
 - 8-1 James Wilks Oates, born March 1929. Graduated from William Jewel College, Liberty, Mo.
- 5-7 Clayborne Ivey Oates, youngest child of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates, born April 15, 1817. Married first, Ellen Blount by whom he had fourteen children. After his first wife's death he married a second time; one daughter was born of this union. Issue of Clayborne Ivey Oates:
 - 6-1 Elizabeth Oates, born in 1837.
 - 6-2 Jethro Daniel Oates, born in 1838. Married a Scottish girl named Mary McKaskel. Lived in Mobile, Ala. Issue:
 - 7-1 James Oates. Deceased.
 - 7-2 Dr. William Oates, Mobile, Ala.
 - 7-3 John Oates. Deceased.
 - 7-4 Malcolm Oates, Atlanta, Ga.
 - 6-3 James Oates, born in 1840. Married Mary ———. Lived near Greenville, S. C. Issue:
 - 7-1 Rufus Oates.
 - 7-2 Mary Oates.
 - 6-4 Thomas Oates, born in 1843. Married Mary Jane Smith.
 - 6-5 Mary Gilmore Oates, born in 1844. Married J. T. Drew. Lived near Moscow, Ky. Issue:
 - 7-1 Percy Drew.
 - 7-2 Ivey Drew, married Edward Jones.
 - 7-3 Jesse Drew. Has two children:
 - 8-1 Percy Drew.
 - 8-2 Mary Drew.
 - 6-6 Martha Louise Oates, born 1844 (twin sister to Mary Gilmore). Married William Burns. She died in 1896.
 - 6-7 Ann Eliza Oates, born in 1845. Married Dr. Tom Lindsey and lived in Indian Territory. Issue:
 - 7-1 Thomas Lindsey.
 - 7-2 William Lindsey.
 - 7-3 Emma Lindsey, married Lemon Elliot.
 - 7-4 George Lindsey.
 - 6-8 Roena Oates, born in 1847. Married Lucius Whitaker and lived at Auburn, Ala. Issue:
 - 7-1 Ella Whitaker.
 - 7-2 Lucy Whitaker, married ——— Bacon.
 - 7-3 Lela Whitaker.
 - 7-4 Sally Whitaker.

7-5 May Whitaker.

6-9 John Curtis Oates, born in 1848. Married Fannie Smith and lived in Pine Bluff, Ark. Had two children:

7-1 Harry Oates, a railroad man.

7-2 Hattie Oates, married Dr. Mayhan and had three children.

6-10 David Thompson Oates, born in 1850. Died unmarried.

6-11 Julia Josephine Oates, born in 1852. Married John G. Hall and lived near Moscow Mills, Ky. Issue:

7-1 Lena Hall, married Richard Irving. Lived at Troy, Tenn. Had five children.

7-2 Clayborne Hall, lived in the State of Washington.

7-3 John Hall, lived at Rosa, Ark.

7-4 Josephine Hall, married George Miller and lived at Union, Tenn.

7-5 Daniel Hall, lived in the State of Washington.

7-6 Samuel Hall, worked in timber in Arkansas.

7-7 Carrolton Hall, married ——— Randolph. Lived near Casey, Ky.

6-12 Evaline Pierce Oates, married William Sanders. Lived at Woodland Mills, Tenn. Issue:

7-1 John Sanders.

7-2 Richard Sanders, a railroad man.

7-3 Aubrey Sanders, a carpenter.

6-13 Kate Oates, married Calvin Sanders and lived at Woodland Mills, Tenn. One child:

7-1 Evaline Sanders, married William Branham and lived at Union, Tenn. Two children.

6-14 Laura Oates, died in infancy.

6-15 Ivey Oates, dau. by second marriage. Married and went to Texas.

6-1 Elizabeth Oates, born in 1837, dau. of Clayborne Ivey and Ellen Blount Oates. Married William Southall. Issue:

7-1 Verda Ellen Southall, married N. E. Turner, a wealthy timber man in Vinegar Bend, Ala. Issue:

8-1 Alfred Rhett Turner, married Margaret Farmer of Savannah, Ga., on Feb. 14, 1906.

8-2 William Oates Turner.

8-3 Haughton Ebenezer Turner.

8-4 Sarah Elizabeth Turner.

8-5 Guy Allaghall Turner.

7-2 Clara Elizabeth Southall, married Philip Cosminsky, a newspaper reporter. They lived in Mobile, Ala. Issue:

8-1 Charles Lyons Cosminsky.

- 8-2 Eleanor Janet Cosminsky.
- 7-3 Jessie Southall, married William Whitaker, a railroad man. Made their home in Cape Girardeau, Mo., at one time. Issue:
 - 8-1 William Baxter Whitaker, married in Sept. 1910 to Lois Stone, a teacher.
 - 8-2 David Whitaker.
 - 8-3 Jessie Whitaker.
 - 8-4 Fletcher Whitaker.
 - 8-5 Randolph Whitaker.
- 7-4 William Gustave Southall, married Hattie Thompson. Lived in Mobile, Ala. Issue:
 - 8-1 Malcome Southall.
 - 8-2 Jethro Southall.
 - 8-3 William Southall.

Data on the Clayborne Ivey Oates line contributed by Elizabeth Oates Southall.

The Eivens Family

Traditions

The Eivens family was originally Welsh-Celtic or Cimrian. The first generation in America used the Welsh spelling. Later the name was spelled Evins, Evens, and Evans.

A few Royalists, unwilling to submit to Cromwell, went to the Island of Barbados, West Indies.

"August 12, 1663 a group of Gentlemen and Persons of Good Quality desirous of settling the goodly land of Florida at Cape Faire (Fear), made petition for a Charter of Corporation as 'Barbados Adventurers Inc.' to settle there, with their negroes and servants." One of the promoters and signers was Mr. Richard Eivens, Gent. The first settlers arrived in 1664. Their settlement was first called Charles Town but later changed to Clarendon. Richard Eivens accompanied the ship sent to Virginia for supplies which foundered off the Barrier Beach north of Cape Hatteras. The shipwrecked crew and passengers finally reached land around Albemarle Sound and stayed there. The colony of the Cape Fear River broke up in 1667, some of the settlers going to Albemarle County, others to Port Royal, S. C.

1-1 *Richard Eivens*, immigrant from Barbados, is believed to have been the father of Richard Eivens, Jr., of Perquimans Pct. rather than a Richard Eivens whom Thomas Ivey brought over to Princess Anne Co., Virginia, as a settler in 1685.

2-1 *Richard Eivens, Jr.*, received a grant of 240 acres in Perquiman's Pct. on the N.E. side of Perquimans River, near Castleton's Creek in 1684. In his will dated Sept. 2, 1692, Perquimans Pct., Albemarle County, he names sons, Richard III and Jonathan daughters, Rebekah and Ann; and wife, Elizabeth. He was named on the Grand Jury in 1693. He died May 20, 1693. Issue of Richard Eivens, Jr. and his wife Elizabeth:

3-1 *Rebekah Eivens*, married William Wyatt. See issue of William and Rebekah Eivens Wyatt.

3-2 Richard Eivens III, Will proved in Beaufort County, N. C., June 16, 1753. Names sons, Richard IV, and George; and daughter, Mary.

3-3 Jonathan Eivens, "Upon petition of Jonathan Eivens, Legatee of ye last will of Richard Eivens, Dec'd, setting forth that he was seized of a certain plantation in Perquimans Co.—300 acres—devised to said Jonathan. Never-the-less Peter Jones of ye afore said Precinct well knowing—to be

ye said Jonathan's lawful inheritance—hath obstructed ye s'd Jonathan. Petition prays the Peter Jones Survey be set a side and declared void."

"Susannah, wife of John (Jonathan?) Eivens was accused of practicing witchcraft, but the Justices found 'No True Bill' against her. This was during the reign of Queen Anne (1702-1713). No date set for suit. John Eivens, the husband, petitioned to have the case brought to early trial and disposed of, so that his wife would be free of any stigma that might attach to it. The Justices seemed inclined to ridicule the charge."

3-4 Ann Eivens, born Nov. 4, 1684; died Jan. 4, 1700/01.

3-5 Sarah Eivens, born Aug. 30, 1693, three months after the death of her father. Elizabeth Eivens made a deed providing for Sarah equally with the other children.

NOTE: *Elizabeth Eivens*, widow of Richard Eivens, Jr., married second James Oates. The Eivens, Oates, Calloways, and Wyatts lived neighbors in Perquimans Pct., Albemarle County, in the days of the early settlement of North Carolina.

SOURCES OF DATA ON THE EIVENS FAMILY:

Berkeley Parish Register, Vol. 3.

History of Perquimans County—Winslow—pp. 70, 247.

North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register—Hathaway—Vol. III, pp. 400, 401, 404-407.

North Carolina Booklet—DAR—Feb. 1903, p. 3.

North Carolina Colonial Records—Saunders—Vol. II, p. 39.

North Carolina Wills and Abstracts before 1760—Grimes.

Perquimans County Deed Book A. p. 86.

The Lawrence or Laurence Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Argent (silver); a cross reguly, gules (red).

Crest— I. A demi-turbot (a half fish) tail upwards.

II. Two laurel branches forming a chaplet.

III. A wolf's head, couped (cut off) proper (natural color).

Motto—*In Cruce Salus*. Translation: "In the Cross is Safety."

The Lawrence family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory and Debrett's General Armory and verified as authentic for the line of Immigrant Henry Lawrence, Massachusetts, 1630, by W. E. Hennessee.

The cross raguly (having stumps of branches) or the "Rugged Cross" refers to the siege of Acre in Palestine during the Third Crusade. In the attack upon the mighty walls of this city the Crusading Knights fashioned a cross of trees and branches to carry before them in the attack.

The Lawrence family is entitled to and uses three different crests each of which dates back to the Third Crusade. The first crest has reference to an occasion in the Crusade when King Richard I and Sir Robert Lawrence were trapped and almost captured by the Saracens in the Holy Land. They hid out; their only food for several days was a dried fish (turbot). They divided it by casting lots; Sir Robert won the tail. This is the oldest crest and the one most often displayed.

The second crest is a laurel chaplet. The laurel has ever been the award of the victor. It is always in the form of a chaplet, and worn upon the brow. For his great service at Acre Sir Robert was awarded the laurel chaplet by his good friend, King Richard.

The third crest, a wolf's head, also comes from the Third Crusade. Sir Robert met one of the Saracen leaders called "The Wolf of Damascus" in mortal combat and beheaded him. He presented the head to King Richard who granted him the right to use a wolf's head in his crest.

Traditions

The name Lawrence is Norman French and was taken from that of the family castle prior to 1066. The form used at that time was "La Urance" and signified a military title. A Urance was one who hurried up advancing troops.

The Lawrence family is among the oldest of the Norman families in England. The first known ancestor was Sieur Uberto (Robert) La Urance, a Norman Knight who came to England with William the Conqueror in 1066 and fought in the Battle of Hastings. His name is

inscribed in the Rolls of Normans, Battle Abbey, Hastings (Senlac), England and in Crispin's Norman Rolls. For his services at Hastings and in the subsequent conquest of England he was granted the great estates of Ashton Hall and Washington in Lancaster County; Priors Court and Sevenhampton in Gloucestershire; Fishbury in Wilts County; Crich Grange in Dorsetshire; and St. James in Suffolk County. He was one of the most powerful of the Norman Barons in England.

Sir Robert Lawrence, a grandson of Sieur Uberto, was said to have been the closest friend and fighting companion of Richard the Lion-Hearted in the Third Crusade. He led the siege and taking of Acre, the key city in the Holy Land.

Inasmuch as Sieur Uberto had only one son, Thomas, who in turn had only one son, Sir Robert, it seems logical that all Lawrences are descended from Sieur Uberto, Thomas, and Sir Robert.

Henry Lawrence, 13th in line from Sir Robert, was born in Suffolk County, England, and came to Charles Town, Mass., in 1630. John Laurance married Elizabeth Adkins 8, 12 mo., 1653 (Boston Records). Capt. William Lawrence was in New York in 1645. There is no proof of it but John and William Lawrence probably came south with the immigration from New England. Records of the Isle of Wight County, Va., show that John Lawrence was living in Nansemond County very early. According to these records Anne Exum, wife of Jeremiah Exum of Isle of Wight County appears to be the daughter of John Lawrence. The William Lawrence family appeared in Perquimans County, N. C., simultaneously with the Clare's, Welch's, and others about 1680-1685. The land of John Lawrence joined that of Timothy Clare (July 30, 1701). For his third and last wife Timothy Clare married Hannah Snelling (nee Lawrence) before 1705.

1-1 *William Lawrence*, married Rachel Welch. Issue:

2-1 *Elizabeth Lawrence*, born Dec. 24, 1655 in Lower Norfolk County, Va. Married Caleb Calloway. See issue of Caleb and Elizabeth Lawrence Calloway.

2-2 William Lawrence, born July 20, 1661. Married Margaret Bogue, Jan. 7, 1689. Died Aug. 13, 1694. His will was proved in Albemarle, Perquimans County, Aug. 1694. In this will he names daughters, Jane and Rachel; wife, Margaret; cousins, Rachael Snelling and William Lawrence. Excrs. Israel Snelling and John Lawrence.

2-3 Rachael Lawrence, b. Apl. 16, 1665.

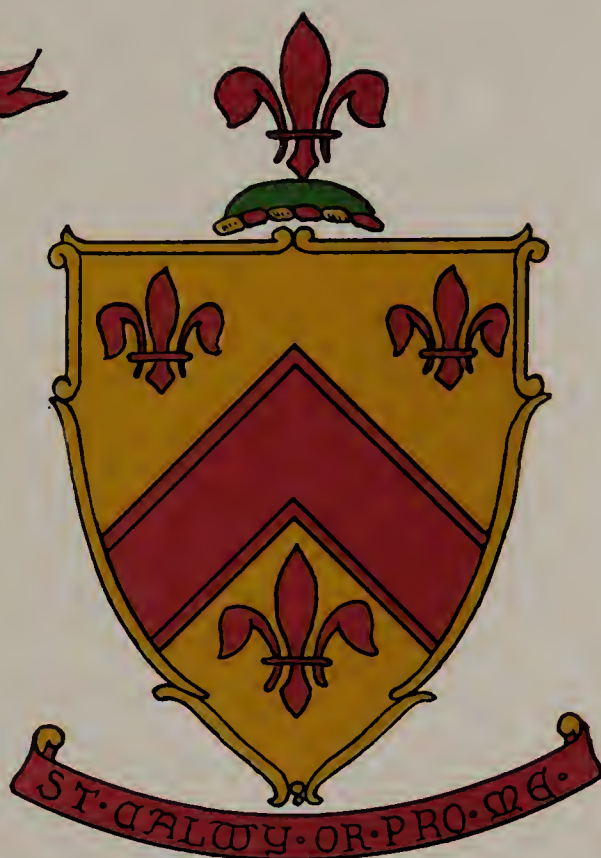
2-4 John Lawrence, b. Mar. 16, 1667. Married Hannah Bundy "at a Quarterly Meeting at Francis Toms Ys 22 ——— 1692." John Lawrence died Oct. 28, 1700. Issue:



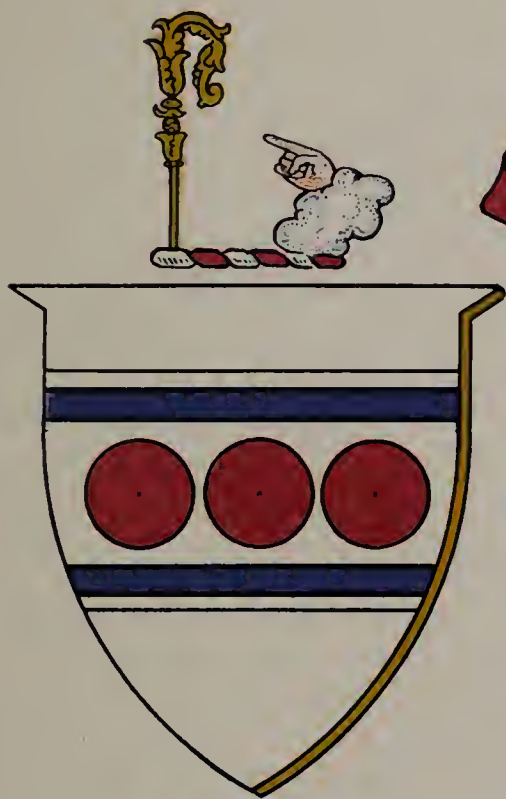
Lawrence



Wyatt



Calloway



Kilby



Gilbert

- 3-1 William Lawrence, b. Jan. 3, 1693. Died Aug. 27, 1697.
- 3-2 Elizabeth Lawrence, born Dec. 1, 1695/6. Married Thomas Meriday.
- 2-5 Hannah Lawrence, born Dec. 1, 1669. Married first, Israel Snelling, July 30, 1687. She married second, Timothy Clare before 1705. Issue of Hannah Lawrence Snelling Clare:
 - 3-1 Rachel Snelling, born Aug. 17, 1690.
 - 3-2 Esther Snelling, born Sept. 20, 1699. Married John Winslow.
 - 3-3 Hannah Clare, married Benjamin Bundy, Aug. 26, 1726.

SOURCES OF DATA ON LAWRENCE FAMILY:

Berkeley Parish Record Book filed with the Historical Commission at Raleigh, N. C.

Winslow's History of Perquimans County, North Carolina.

The Calloway Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Or (gold); a chevron gules (red) between three fleurs de lis of the second (i.e. red).

Crest—On a vert (green) mount, a fleur de lis.

Motto—*Saint Calawy Ora Pro Me*. Translation: "Saint Calawy Speaks for Me."

The Calloway family Armorial Coat as recorded in Bolton's American Armory and Debrett's General Armory and verified as authentic for the line of Caleb Calloway by W. E. Hennessee.

There is an interesting legend about the French fleur de lis upon the Welsh shield and crest. The proud Welsh hated the English Kings who had tried so hard to conquer them. So it is said that when a Calloway desired to go on a Crusade he chose to follow the leader of his ancestral home, the French King. Upon his return he was granted the fleur de lis as charges upon the family escutcheon; three for the Holy Trinity, and one in the crest to represent the French King upon the Mount of Olives overlooking Jerusalem.

The Calawy named in the motto was an early religious leader whom legend says came from Normandy to the County of Cornwall (anciently a part of Wales) England and became the progenitor of the Calloway family. Though called "Saint" by the Welsh there is no record of sainthood having been granted by the Church of Rome. Calawy must therefore be classed as one of the many "local Saints" so common in the early Middle Ages.

Traditions

The earliest records place the Calloway family in Wales. The name was spelled in many different ways: Calloway, Caloway, Calway, Collo-way, Callaway, Colway, and earliest of all Collwyn. Callwyn ap Tango (or Tongo), Lord of Efionydd, was the founder of the Fifth Royal Tribe of North Wales and Powys. He built the first Castle at Caernarvon which was later destroyed.

In addition to the County of Cornwall, Calloway families were soon found in the counties of Devon, Dorset, Somerset, Wilts, Buckingham, and Hants, as well as in the city and vicinity of London. They were for the most part of the landed gentry and yeomanry of Great Britain. When Cromwell conducted an expedition into Ireland one of his officers named Calloway received an estate in Galway County, Ireland. This officer married an Irish wife and settled there. The family

in Ireland has since been possibly more prominent than the Welsh family.

Early Welsh legends taken from Morgan's "Tribes of Northern Wales."

In America

"While it is not definitely known from which of the many illustrious lines of England the early immigrants of the Calloway name in America were descended, it is generally believed that they all derive from a common ancestor in a remote period."

Media Research Bureau, Washington, D. C.

I-I *Caleb Calloway* is believed to have been born in Calway, County of Cornwall, England. He may have been the son of Joseph Calloway, Sr., immigrant to Virginia. "There are many evidences that the tidewater families of Calloways, Laurences, Wyatts, and others were Dissenters who were driven to migrate from Virginia after the Restoration." Charles City County Order Book 1655-1665. (The only record book of this city during the 17th century which has been preserved).

"Caleb Calloway was co-signer of the deed with George Durante when the latter purchased a tract of 300 acres on the Chowan River from Chief Kilcoconewan, King of the Yawpim Indians 'with the consent of my people' March 1, 1661." (This was the first recorded land transaction in North Carolina. Deed recorded 1716). "Caleb Calloway was already established on a tract of land in Perquimans which he had secured from the Indians some time before Durante decided to come to North Carolina though there is no record of the transaction."

Winslow's History of Perquimans.

"Caleb Calloway was one of the first Councillors of the early government of North Carolina. He was one of the Representatives to the First Provincial Assembly in 1669 and was chosen Speaker. At this time Locke produced his elaborate plan of government but the sturdy colonists opposed it effectively." N. C. Hist. and Gen. Reg. Vol. I. Because of his activities in the government during its transition stage Caleb Calloway is considered by some North Carolina historians to have been the first "de facto" governor of the colony.

"Caleb Calloway's career shows that he was a man of ability and force of character. He was one of the very first settlers in North Carolina; a prominent Planter and Lawyer from its very beginning. He was one of the original Justices of the General

Court of North Carolina. (A Justice had to be a free holder of 300 or more acres). Caleb Calloway became a large landowner and a man of importance in the new settlement. His name is found again and again in the early records."

Connor's Historical and Genealogical Register Vol. I, p. 26.

"Arthur Long, Late of Va. died Oct. 3, 1677. Buried at the house of Caleb Calloway." Hathaway's N. C. Hist. and Gen. Register.

"John Watts, formerly of Accomach Co., Virginia, died at Caleb Calloway's house Nov. 17, 1696."

Berkeley Parish Register, Vol. 3.

"John Johnson's will dated Sept. 10, 1693 names Caleb Calloway as one of his overseers." Grimes's North Carolina Wills.

"Patent to Caleb Calloway, for 250 acres on Yawpim Creek, Perquimans Pct. April 2, 1694, Beginning at a Chinchepin tree near the Creek, Major Lillington's corner tree, thence N 26 W, 235 poles to a Red Oak; thence N 17 E 186 poles to a Gum; thence N 30 W 126 poles to another Gum; thence S 25 W 80 poles to a Branch of the Creek; thence down said Branch and sd Creek to the Beginning. Commrs. to lay it off: Philip Ludwell, Wilkerson, Tomes, Lakar, Polleck, and Samuel Swann."

N. C. Land Office Grant Book I, p. 4.

"At the Court held May 1693 Caleb Calloway, Justice, received 30 shillings from the estate of Guyles Long, deceased. For what purpose is not specified." p. 7.

"At February Court 1694 Caleb Calloway, Justice, proved head-rights of Dan'll Pembroke; Theo. Merrett, an Indian; and Arthur Long, a Capt. in Bacon's Rebellion." p. 8.

"The January Court 1696/97 was holden at ye house of Thomas Nichols. Caleb Calloway was present as Justice. James Oates appeared for the first time as an attorney."

"Perquimans Court, April 1698. Holden at house of James Oates. Judith Clarke, by Caleb Calloway, her attorney, comes to prosecute her suite agT. John and Alice White for Defamation."

"Court at house of Dennis MacClendon April 11, 1704. About this time roads became a crying need and many resolutions appear on the Court records authorizing new roads and clearing and straightening old ones. At this court Caleb Calloway was appointed Overseer to clear the old road from Lakars Creek."

All court records from Winslow's History of Perquimans.

There were also many other records in which Caleb Calloway bought and sold land or attested deeds for others.

"Edenton, N. C. was established Nov. 8, 1691 on instruction from England as the seat of the first government in Carolina." "List of Titheables at Edenton Court House, January 30, 1702 list Caleb Calloway, also Joshua Calloway, his son."

Hathaway's N. C. Hist. and Gen. Register.

"Caleb Calloway married Elizabeth Lawrence, dau. of William and Rachel Welch Lawrence 1668/69. Jeremiah Taylor, Minister of the Gospel, officiated. Caleb Calloway died July 15, 1706. Issue:

- 2-1 William Calloway, b. Feby. 13, 1671/72; d. Nov. 29, 1692.
- 2-2 Dorothy Calloway, b. Aug. 16, 1674.
- 2-3 Caleb Calloway, b. Feby. 21, 1676; d. Dec. 16, 1687.
- 2-4 Joshua Calloway, b. July 17, 1679.
- 2-5 Mary Calloway, b. Feby. 19, 1681; d. June 7, 1698.
- 2-6 John Calloway, b. Sept. 13, 1684; d. Dec. 18, 1687.
- 2-7 Karhale Calloway (a son), b. Feby. 16, 1687; d. Dec. 18, 1687.
- 2-8 Elizabeth Calloway, b. Jan. 20, 1689; d. 1691.
- 2-9 *Rachel Calloway*, married John Wiat or Wyatt. Marriage verified by her father's will. See issue of John and Rachel Calloway Wyatt.
- 2-10 Mary Calloway.

Above records from Berkeley Parish Register, except the last two children which were not recorded.

In his will dated June 13, 1706 and probated in Perquimans Pct. in July of that same year he names son, Joshua; daughter, Rachel, wife of John Wiatt or Wyatt; Granddaughter, Eliz. Wyatt; and wife, Elizabeth. Presumably the other children were dead.

Excerpts from will of Caleb Calloway:

"I, Caleb Calloway, being Sick and Weak of body, butt through the marcy of the Lord, in Sound and Perfect mind and Memory, and considering ye Certainty of Death and not Knowing at what time it may Pleas Him to take mee hence, Doe make and Ordayne this my last Will and testament, first revoking All former will or Wills by mee made, Doe Ordayne this onllyy to Stand and remain as my Last Will and Testament ———.

"I give and bequeath Unto my Son, Joshua Calloway, the first Child that shall bee hereafter borne by my Negrow Girle named Ruth (which negrow girle is with my Daughter, Rachel, And her husband, John Wiatt) that lives to Bee two years and a Half, and the sd mother being to nurse the Sd Child till it is come to that

Age, & then bee Delivered to my Sd Son, Joshua, or his assins. by John Wiatt.

"I give unto My Grand Daughter, Eliz. Wiatt, the Daughter of John Wiatt, when Shee come to Agee, Or Att the Day of her marriage, her choyse of either of my two mares ———. I also give to my Sd Grand Daughter, the first mare fould that either of my two mares brings, to run for her Use and to be in her father's Custody, — In Case the Increase of the Sd mare fould Shall grow Up fitt for saile, my will is that my Son-in-Law, John Wiatt, Shall have the liberty to Sell the Same for Good Household Stuff for my Afore Sd Grand Child Use.

"I give to my Loving Wife, Elizabeth, if Shee stands to this will, all my Stock of Sheep and one mare and Hors, her choyse of my stock of Horses."

His wife was to have a life interest in half the plantation, "Butt in Case yt my Sd wife shall marry a Husband" she was to "Choos one third part of the estate during her Naturall life." At her death all of the land went to Joshua.

"Elizabeth Calloway, Widow, married John Pearce Nov. 3, 1708. Alexander Lillington, Councillor and Magistrate officiating."

Hathaway's N. C. Hist. and Gen. Reg. Vol. 3, pp. 202 and 203.

- 2-4 Joshua Calloway, born July 17, 1679. Like his father took an active part in community life; his name also appears many times in the early records of North Carolina.

"Joshua Calleyway of Perq Prec't for 36 Pounds pd by John Davis of same conveyed Right to one half of the Plan (plantation) on Lillies Creek, in the mouth of Perq River, 350 a. Aug. 14, 1711." p. 67.

"Joshua Calloway of Perq, Gent. for 12 Pounds sold Parcell of land on No side of Albemarle Sound in Perq 50 a. adjoining John Stepney." p. 91.

"Joshua Calloway of Perq. Gent. for 30 Pounds bought 290 a. on N side of Yeopim River, Sept. 15, 1723."

"Mr. Joshua Calloway was present at a Vestry held at the house of Mr. Wm. Hall, Mar. 8, 1730." p. 99.

"Joshua Calloway appears on the Tithe List in Berkeley Parish, Perq County 1740 with 4 Tithes."

Above records taken from Winslow's History of Perquimans.

Joshua Calloway married Elizabeth—(thought to have been the dau. of John Stepney). Only three of their children's births are recorded in the Berkeley Parish Register. They may have been

living out of bounds of the Parish when the others were born.

Issue of Joshua Calloway:

3-1 Elizabeth Calloway, b. Apl. 13, 1716. M. Robert Harmon.

3-2 Ann Calloway, b. Feby. 26, 1718/19.

3-3 Caleb Calloway. Issue:

4-1 Mary Calloway, b. Dec. 20, 1737. M. ——— Barto.

4-2 Elizabeth Calloway.

4-3 Caleb Calloway, b. Apl. 22, 1742.

3-4 Samuel Calloway.

3-5 Mary Calloway.

3-6 John Calloway, M. Johanna ———. His recorded issue:

4-1 Elizabeth Calloway, b. Dec. 31, 1750.

4-2 Zebulon Calloway, b. Oct. 15, 1752.

4-3 Joseph Calloway, b. Dec. 2, 1757.

4-4 Zipporah Calloway, b. Jan. 10, 1761.

4-5 Sarah Calloway, b. Apl. 20, 1766.

3-7 Joshua Calloway, b. Feby. 5, 1731.

3-8 Thomas Calloway.

“Joshua Calloway’s will was probated in Perq County, July Court, 1742. In this will he names sons; Thomas (to whom he gives the plantation whereon he now lives), Caleb, and John; daughter, Elizabeth Harmon; granddaughter, Elizabeth Calloway (daughter of Caleb); Wife and Executrix, Elizabeth. Witnesses: William Wyatt, Thomas Long, and John Stepney.”

From Abstract of North Carolina Wills (1690-1760) by Grimes.

“April Court 1744 John Calloway was given liberty to “Chuse” his guardian.
Minute Book, Perquiman County.

The Wyatt Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Per fesse (divided horizontally in the middle) azure (blue) and gules (red) a barnacle ringed or (gold).

Crest—An ostrich proper (natural color) holding a horseshoe proper.

The Wyatt family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory, Debrett's General Armory, and Bolton's American Armory and verified as authentic for the line of Sir Francis Wyatt by W. E. Hennessee.

In medieval times a barnacle was an instrument which clamped into the nostrils of a horse to hold him. It was also called a "restrainer" or a "twister." The ring also called an annulet is usually of gold or silver. Our present day word "amulet" is derived from this word. The annulet represents an award given by the King for meritorious service. There is no motto to the Wyatt display of Arms.

The Wyatt family have and use another Coat of Arms featuring three boars' heads which was granted in 1577.

Old World Traditions

The Wyatt family is of Norman-French origin. The name Guyot in France became Wyot, Wiat, Wiatt, and Wyatt in England; in America Wyatt became the accepted spelling. There is an unbroken line of ten generations from Adam Guyot who came into England with William the Conqueror in 1066 to Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor of Jamestown, Virginia, 1621-1627 and again in 1639-1641. Allington Castle, Maidstone, Boxley Parish, Kent County, England, was the ancestral home of the Wyatts. Here they entertained the great and near-great of their country; reigning monarchs, Oliver Cromwell, Cardinal Wolsey, etc. The Wyatt Coat of Arms, family records, and political achievements are carved on the massive genealogical monument erected within the parish church.

A few Wyatt names which stand out in English history of this period were: Henry Wiatt 1467-1537 was influential in helping place Henry VII on the throne. For this loyalty he was knighted and given a large estate. His picture hangs in the Louvre. His son, Sir Thomas Wyatt, 1503-1542, poet and statesman, married Elizabeth Brooke, daughter of Lord Cobham (who had an unbroken line of descent from Charlemagne which included William the Conqueror and numerous other kings). His picture hangs in Windsor Castle. His son, Sir Thomas Wyatt II 1520-1554, a zealous Protestant, led an ill-fated expedition

against London in protest against the marriage of Queen Mary Tudor to Catholic Philip II of Spain. He was convicted of treason and hanged April 11, 1554. His estates and titles were confiscated but were restored in part to the family during the reign of Queen Elizabeth.

In America

Sir Francis Wyatt was governor of Virginia 1621-1627. He organized the General Assembly which had been called in 1619. This was the first legislative body in America. Sir Francis caused its privileges to be embodied in a WRITTEN CONSTITUTION, the first of its kind in the new world. He commanded the troops in person during the Indian Massacre of 1622. He served as governor again in 1639-1641 at which time he was called back to England on account of the death of his father. Being the oldest son he inherited Boxley Hall. None of his immediate descendants remained in America.

Rev. Haute Wyatt, 1594-1639, born in Boxley Hall. Youngest brother of Sir Francis Wyatt whom he accompanied to America. He served as Rector of the church at Jamestown 1621-1625 when he returned to England to become Rector of Boxley Parish, which position he held until his death. Issue:

1. Edward Wyatt, born in England 1619; died in America 1670. Married Jane Conquest in 1644. Lived in Middle Plantation, later known as Williamsburg which was the capital of Virginia from 1699-1779. Known issue:
 - I. Conquest Wyatt, 1645-1720. There is a rather complete record of this line which includes many prominent families of the South.
 2. George Wyatt, born in America 1622, died in Gloucester County, Va., 1705. Lived with his brother Edward at Middle Plantation, "The Boxley of America" from 1645 to 1652. Known issue:
 - I. Henry Wyatt, born 1647.
 - II. Richard Wyatt, born 1650.
 3. Thomas Wyatt, born 1625. Died 1632.
 4. John Wyatt, born in England 1630, lived in Gloucester County, Va. Died after 1686. Known issue:
 - I. John Wyatt, 1663-1684.
 5. Anne Wyatt, born in England, 1631. Was never in America.
- 1-1 *William Wyatt* evidently came from Virginia in the early days of the settlement of the Albemarle section of North Carolina. His definite family connections are hard to establish because he, along with the Calloways, Laurences, and others were moving to avoid political, social, or ecclesiastical ostracism on account of being rebels, dissenters, or in some way on the wrong side. Then the old wooden

courthouses of the Virginia counties of James City, Gloucester, Nansemond, etc., that might have contained records of his land transactions, public services, and so on were destroyed by fire. Thus these leads and possible connections were hopelessly lost.

He married Rebekah Eivens, granddaughter of Richard Eivens, immigrant from Barbados, W.I. (Berkeley Parish Register, Albemarle Co., N. C.). "On one of his first missions to Carolina in the latter part of the seventeenth century, the Rev. Jeremiah Taylor, Rector of St. Johns Church, Hampton, Virginia recorded the above marriage along with many others, largely upon the testimonies of participants in the ceremonies. No location or date given." William Wyatt died Jan. 1687/88. Issue:

2-1 Elizabeth Wyatt, born Oct. 16, 1676.

2-2 *John Wyatt*, born April 26, 1679.

2-3 Sarah Wyatt, born Nov. 15, 1681.

2-4 Thomas Wyatt, born Nov. 7, 1684.

2-5 Samuel Wyatt, born Dec. 2, 1687.

Hathaway's North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 3, pp. 210, 211.

"Samuel Wyatt, Planter, deed to his brother, Thomas Wyatt both of Perquimans Pct.—a tract on Yawpim River adjoining land of brother, John Wyatt, left me by my father, William Wyatt. Deed dated April 6, 1714. Witness: John Wiatt."

Perquimans Deed Book A. p. 352.

2-2 *John Wyatt*, born April 26, 1679. Died Dec. 26, 1738. Married Rachel Calloway, daughter of Caleb Calloway.

"Caleb Calloway's will proved in Perquimans Pct. in 1706 names daughter, Rachel, wife of John Wiatt; also leaves bequest to granddaughter, Elizabeth Wiatt."

"John Wiatt and Rachel, my wife, assign our right within patent unto Richard Leary Aug. 22, 1707." p. 59.

"John Wyatt bought land on West side of Yawpim Creek, 288 acres adjoining John Barrow's line. Sept. 22, 1707."

Above two items taken from N. C. Land Office Grant Book I.

"The first tax list found in Perquimans County, 1729, contains the names of John Wyatt and Zebulon Calloway." Vol. 2.

"John Wyatt, Juror and Road Overseer." Vol. I.

"John Wyatt made Justice of Peace." Vol. 2 p. 676. Entry not dated but this volume covers dates between 1720 and 1734.

"Arrears of Quitrents, John Wyatt 1140 acres. 1735." Vol. 2.

Last four items above taken from N. C. Colonial Records by Saunders.

“John Wiatt’s will made in Perquimans, No. Carolina, Aprielle, ye ninth, 1738 was probated in 1739. In this will legacies were left to his son, William Wiatt; wife, Rachel Wiatt; two daughters, Sarah Standing and Elizabeth Oates. The daughters were to get two pounds warrant money. The land which he apparently considered Elizabeth’s just share was to be divided among her children; an equal share likewise went to Sarah Standing’s children. Witnesses: Thomas Calloway and William Long. Issue of John and Rachel Calloway Wiatt:

3-1 William Wyatt. Dec’d sale of property at Public Vendue 1761. His issue:

4-1 John Wyatt.

4-2 Mary Wyatt.

4-3 Joshua Wyatt.

3-2 Sarah Wyatt-Standing.

3-3 *Elizabeth Wyatt-Oates*. See issue of Joseph and Elizabeth Wyatt Oates.

Facts which support the theory that William Wyatt who married Rebekah Eivens was a descendant of Haute Wyatt:

“Capt. William Wyatt, A Dissenter from the Anglican Church, was driven out of Charles City County, Virginia. Like so many other freedom-loving people he found a home in Northeastern North Carolina.” Vol. 23.

“George, second son of Rev. Haute Wyatt, patented land in Williamsburg, Va. in 1642. The Wyatts of North Carolina could have descended from him.” Vol. 16.

“Owing to the loss of records the Wyatt history is neither complete nor conclusive.” Vol. 10.

“A letter from John Wyatt of Gloucester County, Va. to William Wiat, a cousin in Liverpool—written July 5, 1756—entrusted to Wm. Henry Wyatt, as messenger—says, ‘All the remainder of your family *in the remote branches* are almost as you left them.’” Vol. 12.

Above extracts all taken from William and Mary Quarterly Magazines. These Magazines contain many other such references.

Crozier in his *Virginia Heraldica* states that all of the Wyatts in early Virginia prior to 1700 were descended from the ancient family in Kent County, England, and that all were related.

Author's Line

THE OATES FAMILY

1-1	James Oates 1660-1703	M. Elizabeth Eivens, widow of Richard Eivens, Jr.
2-1	Joseph Oates 1697-1747	M. Elizabeth Wiat or Wyatt
3-3	Jethro Oates 1732-1780	M. Artesha -----
4-4	Jethro E. Oates 1768-1821	M. 2nd Elizabeth Ivey
5-6	Curtis Caraway Oates	M. Ann McQueen Faison 1818-1869
6-2	Mary Eliza Oates 1837-1906	M. Caleb Bond Hobson 1831-1864

The Collateral Family of Eivens

1-1	Richard Eivens	
2-1	Richard Eivens, Jr. -1693	M. Elizabeth -----
3-1	Rebekah Eivens	M. William Wyatt -1687/8

The Collateral Family of Lawrence

1-1	William Lawrence	M. Rachel Welch
2-1	Elizabeth Lawrence 1655-	M. Caleb Calloway -1706

The Collateral Family of Calloway

1-1	Caleb Calloway -1706	M. Elizabeth Lawrence 1655-
2-9	Rachel Calloway	M. John Wiatt or Wyatt
3-3	Elizabeth Wyatt	M. Joseph Oates 1697-1747

The Collateral Family of Wyatt

1-1	William Wyatt -1687/8	M. Rebekah Eivens
2-2	John Wiatt 1679-1738	M. Rachel Calloway
3-3	Elizabeth Wyatt	M. Joseph Oates 1697-1747

The Ivey Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Gules (red); a lion rampant, or (gold).

Crest—A demi-lion, or (gold); supporting a staff, raguly (branches lopped off), vert (green).

Motto—*Esse Quam Videri*. Translation: "To be rather than to appear or seem."

NOTE: This is also the motto of North Carolina.

The Ivey family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory and used for the line of immigrant Thomas Ivey 1604-1653 by George Franks Ivey in his "The Ivey Family in the United States."

Traditions

"The St. Ives family originally lived in France. Returning crusaders were privileged to preface the family name with the word 'St.' so it is highly probable that this family was represented on one or more of the crusades. The family came into England with the Norman Conquerors or shortly thereafter. The names of St. Ive, Ivo, St. Ives, Ives, Ivors, Iver-son, Ivey, Ivy, and Ivey were soon found in a number of counties, but there is documentary evidence that these all stem from the same family." (George Franks Ivey.) Thomas Ivey of the third English generation acquired an estate in Wiltshire, England. From this ancestral home came the first Ivey immigrant to America. Hence the generally accepted American spelling is "Ivey" though it is not uncommon to find branches of the family who use a different variation.

1-1 *Thomas Ivey* lived in Gloucestershire, England, about 1425. Married Elizabeth, daughter of John Vyell. Issue:

2-1 *Richard Ivey* or *Ivey*, married Isabel Caming. Issue:

3-1 *Thomas Ivey* married Elizabeth Keynes and through her acquired the Manor of West Keyaton, Wiltshire, England. Issue:

4-1 *Firdinando Ivey*, married a daughter of George Winters. Issue:

5-1 William Ivey who followed the Netherland Wars.

5-2 *George Ivey* who was knighted by Queen Elizabeth. Sir George Ivey commanded a regiment of horse. Married Susan Hyde. Issue:

6-1 *Sir Thomas Ivey*, married Lettice Culpepper, dau. of Sir Martin Culpepper. Issue:

7-1 Sir George Ivey.

7-2 *Thomas Ivey*, born 1604.

7-3 Ferdinand Ivey.

7-4 Walter Ivey.

- 7-5 Martin Ivey.
- 7-6 John Ivey.
- 7-7 Susan Ivey.
- 7-8 Lettice Ivey.
- 6-2 George Ivey.
- 6-3 Jane Ivey.
- 7-2 *Thomas Ivey*, born in England in 1604; deceased in Virginia by 1653. There is no direct proof that this Thomas Ivey and Thomas Ivey, son of Sir Thomas and Lettice Culpepper Ivey were one and the same but circumstantial evidence confirms it, and it is generally accepted as a fact by historians. This Thomas Ivey was the first of the name to come to America. He was a man of station and estate as can be verified by English records. He married in England, Anne, daughter of George Argent, Gentleman, of the Parish of Leonards, Middlesex. Thomas Ivey probably arrived in America about 1635, as he was Church Warden in Elizabeth River Parish, Lower Norfolk County, in 1641 which position he held until 1648. He was deceased in 1653, when his two sons, Thomas and George, appeared in Court of Lower Norfolk and "proved" that they were the sons of Thomas Ivey (aged 36 in 1640) and Anne his wife, daughter of George Argent living in London as she (Anne Ivey) "oft reported." Anne, wife of Thomas Ivey, was also deceased at this time as is evidenced by the will made by her father, George Argent, Gentleman, August 16, 1653 and proved April 23, 1654. In this will he names the "children of my little daughter, Anne Ivey, dec'd who were born in America where she died." In this will he also mentions "my granddaughter, Anne Ivey" who was living with him in England at that time, as she signed the will as witness. Bequests were also made to the children of Anne Ivey by her (Anne's) grandmother, Mary Baker of London. The issue of Thomas and Anne Argent Ivey seems to have been:
 - 8-1 Anne Ivey. No record of this Anne Ivey in Virginia.
 - 8-2 Thomas Vicesimus Ivey.
 - 8-3 *George Ivey*.
 - 8-4 John Ivey.
 - 8-5 William Ivey. Made his home in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia. His will was dated March 15, 1707. Will Book Vol. V, p. 146. His issue:
 - 9-1 Elizabeth Ivey-Shelaball.
 - 9-2 James Ivey. Member of the first Board of Aldermen of Norfolk, Virginia. Married Alice Miller. Her will was dated March 17, 1744. She left two children: James and Mary.

James Ivey married second, ——— Hayes, dau. of John Hayes. The will of James Ivey was probated in Norfolk County, Virginia, Nov. 16, 1752. His issue:

10-1 James Ivey.

10-2 Mary Ivey married James Robinson.

10-3 Anne Ivey.

10-4 Betty Ivey.

10-5 Margaret Ivey.

- 8-2 Thomas Vicesimus Ivey. Member of the Church Vestry in 1654. Went to England and brought back nine settlers including himself, his wife Alice, his brother John's wife Mary Ivey, John Parme, William Edwards, Gra. W. Darm, Mary Edin, one "negrow," and an Indian. For this service he was given by patent 620 acres of land in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, Oct. 23, 1673. (Book 6. p. 473). He died in 1688.

Excerpt from will of Thomas Ivey: "To my loving son Thomas Ivey all my lands excepting those hereinafter given to my sons Luidford and Anthony Ivey. —To my son Anthony, foure hundred acres of land bought of Bennory Borrough and ye residue to be made up out of ye grant pattentt whereon I now dwell ——. My son Anthony shall have ye part of the land with living house upon it, and ye other part being chinkapine." From Lower Norfolk County Wills by Charles Fleming McIntosh. Book 4. f-185. Thomas Vizt. Ivey of Elizabeth River in Lower Norfolk County, in the Colony of Virga. Dated Sept. 1684. Issue of Thomas Vicesimus and Alice Ivey:

9-1 Thomas Ivey.

9-2 Luidford Ivey, moved to Albemarle, N. C.

9-3 Anthony Ivey, named as god-son of Robert Hodge in the latter's will 1681.

9-4 Lemuel Ivey.

9-5 Agnes Ivey.

9-6 Katherine Ivey-Taylor.

9-7 Frances Ivey.

9-8 Elizabeth Ivey, married John Brown in Norfolk County, Oct. 3, 1706.

- 9-1 Thomas Ivey, son of Thomas Vicesimus Ivey, following in the footsteps of his father, went to England and brought back nine settlers, to-wit: Henry Sutton, William Burdall, Mary Berry, John Blake, John Castell, Richard Eivens, William Underhill, Clem Sampson, and John Wilson. For this service he was given by patent, 400 acres of land in Princess Anne County (formerly Lower Nor-

folk). Part of this patent was for land previously granted to his father by patent Oct. 23, 1673, the addition being for bringing over the above nine settlers, Oct. 1685. Book 9, p. 30. Thomas Ivey went to England again in 1711 for settlers; this time he brought back eight. For this he was given a land patent for 274 acres in Princess Anne County, April 8, 1711.

- 8-3 *George Ivey*, son of Thomas and Anne Argent Ivey, of the County of Norfolk, Colony of Virginia, Planter, married Hannah Blanche, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Blanche of Tanners Creek, Elizabeth Parish. Thomas Blanche's will proved 1674. Norfolk County Will Book E. p. 177. He names the older children of George Ivey in this will. The will of Elizabeth Blanche, his widow, also names these children.

"Unto Thomas Ivey, ye son of George Ivey, a tract or dividend of land contayning one hundred and forty acres lying and being in Daniell Tanners' Creek, bounded on ye east side with the land of Robert Wood as by ye pattentt—. Unto ye children of ye above George Ivey ——. Witnesses: Hannah Ivy, Thomas Bridges." Book 4, f-100. Elizabeth Blanche, widow, of ye County of Lower Norfolk, Will dated August 1680. Proved June 15, 1681.

The will of George Ivey of Lower Norfolk, made March 6, 1685/86. Proved Jan. 7, 1688, names wife and Executrix Hannah, and their children. According to these three wills the issue of George and Hannah Blanche Ivey were:

- 9-1 Alexander Ivey.
 - 9-2 George Ivey, settled in Prince George County.
 - 9-3 Samuel Ivey.
 - 9-4 Thomas Ivey, settled in Prince George County where he was given a land patent. (Bristol Parish Register).
 - 9-5 *John Ivey*.
 - 9-6 Joseph Ivey.
 - 9-7 Hannah Ivey.
 - 9-8 Elizabeth Ivey. Named in her grandmother's will but not her father's. She may have died.
- 9-2 *George Ivey*, son of George and Hannah Blanche Ivey, married Elizabeth Langley, dau. of William Langley, Gentleman, of Elizabeth Parish, Norfolk County. William Langley's will made July 19, 1715. Proved 16 May 1718. "Unto George Ivey who married my daughter, Elizabeth ———." George Ivey moved first to Surry County and then to the adjoining county of Prince George where he was given patents to land between 1710 and 1730. Issue of George and Elizabeth Langley Ivey:

- 10-1 Henry Ivey, 1699-1770.
- 10-2 Adam Ivey, 1700-1762. Moved to North Carolina.
- 10-3 Elizabeth Ivey.
- 10-4 Susan Ivey.
- 10-5 Gilbert Ivey.
- 10-6 George Ivey, born 1719.
- 10-1 Henry Ivey, son of George and Elizabeth Langley Ivey, 1699-1770. Patented 165 acres of land on the Meherrin River in Surry County, N. C., 20 July 1720. Died in Sussex County 1770. Sussex County Record Book, p. 326. Inv. Henry Ivie Dec'd. Proved 17 October 1771 by Nath Duncan, Stephen Bard, and Edwin Weaver. Hugh Ivie Adm. Issue of Henry Ivey:
- 11-1 Nathan Ivey, Book K. p. 247 Inventory and appraisal of his estate Jan. 20, 1825.
- 11-2 Hugh Ivey of Sussex County. Married Elizabeth ———. Her estate inventoried Dec. 19, 1834. Hugh Ivey's will probated April 4, 1792. Witnesses: Elizabeth Foster and Peter Poythress. Issue of Hugh and Elizabeth Ivey:
 - 12-1 Martha Ivey, born 1 Feb. 1735. Married ——— Jarrott.
 - 12-2 Elizabeth Ivey, born 11 May 1738. Married ——— Johnston.
 - 12-3 Daniel Ivey, born 24 Jan. 1745.
 - 12-4 Rebecca Ivey, born 17 March 1748. Married a Collier.
 - 12-5 Jesse Ivey, born 11 Feb. 1752.
 - 12-6 Richard Ivey, born 2 Feb. 1755. Noted Methodist preacher.

Richard Ivey

"Among the worthies of early American Methodism, the name of Richard Ivey appears in the Minutes for the first time in 1778. A native of Sussex County, Virginia. Born before the Revolution, he was evidently a descendant of the Iveys who came with the first settlers to the Colony of Virginia. Richard Ivey spent 17 or 18 years in the itinerant work, and traveled extensively through New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Maryland, North and South Carolina, and Georgia. Jesse Lee says, 'He was a good man of quick and solid parts and preached with a high degree of animation.' A little before his death in 1795 Richard Ivey returned to his home in Sussex County and was making ready 'to settle down' when his call came."

(From "Men of the Burning Heart" by M. T. and A. W. Plyer.)

- 10-2 Adam Ivey 1700-1762, son of George and Elizabeth Langley Ivey. Moved first to Isle of Wight County where he patented 150 acres on the Meherrin River, 21 Feb. 1720. He made a deed to Peter

Poythress of St. Martins, Prince George County, September 11, 1721. Later we find him in Edgecombe County, N. C., where he made his will in Sept. 1762.

In this will two sons, Adam and Francis, got five shillings sterling each as he had "already addressed as much to them as my ability will afford." To his son, Lewis he gave the "old plantation I bought of Wm. Register containing 2,000 acres of land, one young horse and saddle, all cattle with a half moon in a ear, and fifty pounds of proclamation money, to be paid him at the age of twenty-one years, and one rifeld gunn." To his beloved wife, Mary, he left "one side saddle, one spinning wheel which she calls Honduras, one wooling wheel, six hundred pounds of pork, four hundred wate of beef, and ten pounds of Indian corn. I also leave to my beloved wife one feather bed and furniture untell my son, George comes of age to be divided with him also —. Also I leave to my beloved wife fifty pounds of proclamation money untell my son, George comes to the age of twenty-one years then thirty pounds to be paid to him and another twenty pounds at her decease to become due to my son, George Ivey." Issue of Adam and Mary Ivey:

11-1 Adam Ivey.

11-2 Francis Ivey.

11-3 Lewis Ivey.

11-4 George Ivey.

11-5 Benjamin Ivey.

11-6 Elizabeth Ivey.

11-7 Sarah Ivey.

11-8 Martha Ivey.

11-9 Mary Ivey.

11-1 Adam Ivey, son of Adam and Mary Ivey, received his share of the family estate before his father's death; perhaps he wanted to return to Virginia. Adam Ivey (believed to have been the son of Adam and Mary Ivey of Edgecombe Co., N. C.) married Mary Peebles in Virginia in 1747. His will was probated in Sussex County, Va., May 7, 1792. In this will he names the following children:

12-1 Jesse Ivey, b. Jan. 25, 1748.

12-2 Ephraim Ivey, b. Dec. 24, 1751. Seven years a soldier in the Revolutionary War. Private infantry. Rec'd 16-12-1. June 24, 1784. Virginia.

12-3 Peebles Ivey, b. Feb. 7, 1753. Soldier in the Revolution. Private infantry. Rec'd 16-6-8. June 24, 1784. Fourth Regiment of Virginia.

- 12-4 Aaron Ivey, b. Feb. 28, 1756. Soldier in the Revolution. Private infantry. Rec'd 17-4-0. April 10, 1785. Fourth Regiment of Virginia.
- 12-5 Timothy Ivey, b. Sept. 15, 1757.
- 12-6 Sampson Ivey, b. Jan. 14, 1765.
- 12-7 Millie Ivey, married Nicholas Prince.
- 12-8 Winnie Ivey, married Henry Ivey.
- 12-9 Christian Ivey.
- 10-6 George Ivey, born in 1719. Issue:
 - 11-1 Peter Ivey, of Prince George County, Va. Born circa 1753. Issue:
 - 12-1 Joshua Ivey, born circa 1774. Died 1827.
 - 12-2 Philip Ivey.
 - Probably others.
- 12-1 Joshua Ivey, born circa 1774. Married Elizabeth Jarrott. Settled in Prince George County, Va. Issue:
 - 13-1 Peter Ivey, born in Prince George County, 1797; died 1847.
 - 13-2 Philip Ivey, died at 21 or 22.
 - 13-3 Burrough Ivey, married David Roland.
 - 13-4 Daughter, married ——— Gee.
 - 13-5 Daughter, married David Grammar.
 - 13-6 Charles Ivey.
 - 13-7 George Ivey.
- 13-1 Peter Ivey, born in Prince George County 1797. Moved to Chesterfield County, Va. Was married there to Sallie Dance, daughter of of Ezekiel and Assenath H. Dance of Chestnut Level, Chesterfield County.

Marriage Bond of Peter Ivey

Know all men by these present, that we, Peter Ivey and Ezekiel Dance, are hereby bound unto his Excellency, James F. Preston, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia for the time being in the sum of \$150, to the payment whereof, well and truly to be made to the said Governor or to his successors, and we bind ourselves and each of us, and each of our heirs, executors, and administrators generally and severally, by these present, sealed with our seals and dated this 13th day of June Anno Domini 1817.

Conditions of the above obligation is such that whereas a marriage is intended to be authorized and solemnized between the above Peter Ivey and Sally Dance, daughter of Ezekiel Dance, of Chesterfield County; now if there is no lawful grounds to obstruct the said marriage then the obligation is to become void,

otherwise to remain in full effect and virtue.

Signed, sealed, and delivered in the Presence of I. P. Crump

Signed: Peter Ivey by Ezekiel Dance

Ezekiel Dance

19 June 1817 Peter Ivey and Sallie L. Dance were married by Rev. Thomas Anderson, Sr. (From records at Chesterfield Courthouse, Va.). Peter Ivey died in Chesterfield County, Aug. 19, 1847. Admrs. bond 11 Oct. 1847. Will Book 28, p. 454: Estate of Peter Ivey. James Joshua and Otelia J. Ivey Admrs. p. 508 of same book. Inventory of estate valued at \$5,787.49. His issue:

14-1 Mary Pleasant Ivey, married Thomas Fuqua.

14-2 Thaddeus Ivey, 1820-1899. Married Cornelia Winfree. Moved to Lynchburg, Va. Issue:

15-1 William Ivey.

14-3 James Joshua Ivey, 1823-1890.

14-4 Elizabeth Eppes Ivey, married Watkins Turner.

14-5 Spencer Dance Ivey, married Harriet V. Clayton. Issue:

15-1 Sarah Elizabeth Ivey-Burgess.

15-2 Louise Ivey, died unmarried.

15-3 Harriet Ivey.

15-4 A son.

14-6 Robert Dance Ivey, died unmarried.

14-7 Octavius Lawson Ivey, married Hester Perkinson.

14-8 Rebecca Willis Ivey, married Gillespie Graves. Issue:

15-1 Elizabeth Graves-Hargrove.

15-2 Ella Graves-Cousins.

15-3 William Graves.

15-4 Mollie Graves.

15-5 Harvey Graves.

14-9 William Ivey, died without issue.

14-10 Cornelia Ivey, twin of William. Died without issue.

14-11 John Winston Ivey, born May 18, 1840. Married first, Mary Virginia, dau. of Edward S. Brown, by whom he had one daughter. He married second, Florence Maitland Jackson. He died Jan. 10, 1910: Issue:

15-1 Mary Winston Ivey.

15-2 Maitland Ivey.

15-3 John Winston Ivey, Jr.

14-12 Othelia Jane Ivey, married Archie Watkins Coleman. Issue:

15-1 Carrie Coleman, married Albert Digges.

15-2 Lottie Coleman-Harris.

15-3 Mary Coleman, married Dr. Frank Simmons.

15-4 Bessie Coleman.

15-5 Howard Coleman.

15-6 Leone Coleman.

14-3 James Joshua Ivey, son of Peter and Sallie Dance Ivey, born Jan. 1823. Married Adelaide Matilda Gresham, dau. of Elijah Gresham of Chesterfield County. She was born Feb. 11, 1835; died May 15, 1918. James Joshua Ivey died Aug. 7, 1890. His will dated Nov. 12, 1888 and proved Sept. 1890. Will Book 28, p. 569. Chesterfield Courthouse. Issue:

15-1 Walter Gresham Ivey, born in Chesterfield Co., July 23, 1852. Married Kate Perdue. Issue:

16-1 J. Winston Ivey, born in Chesterfield Co., July 23, 1876. Married Fannie Gresham, Feb. 1, 1905. She was born in Charlotte, N. C., Dec. 1, 1882. They moved to Florence, S. C. Issue:

17-1 Clarence Gresham Ivey.

17-2 Mary Winston Ivey.

15-2 Robert J. Ivey, born Sept. 3, 1857. Died Oct. 24, 1888. Issue:

16-1 Ellis V. Ivey.

15-3 Sarah Ivey, married Wilmer Robertson. Issue:

16-1 Addie Robertson.

16-2 Wilmer Robertson.

16-3 John Royal Robertson.

16-4 Walter Robertson.

16-5 Sallie Robertson.

16-6 Bessie Robertson.

9-5 *John Ivey*, 1677-1753, son of George and Hannah Blanche Ivey. Born in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia. Was about nine when his father's will was made in 1686. He and his brother George moved to Prince George County and settled on land grants practically adjoining. On March 3, 1715 John Ivey patented 135 acres on Blackwater River. (Virginia State Land Office Records. Book 14, p. 134). Deed from John Mason of Surry County, Va., to John Ivey of same—100 acres on Pigeon Swamp. Witnesses: Hugh Ivey, John Ivey, Jr., Augustine Claiborne, Clerk. (Surry County Deed Book, Feb. 16, 1741). John Ivey married Christine ———. He died Feb. 21, 1753 in Sussex Co. (formerly Surry), Virginia, at the age of 76. Death reported by Hugh Ivey. Albemarle Parish Register, Sussex County, Virginia. John Ivey's will was dated Jan. 5, 1751 and proved March 20, 1753. (Surry County Will Book 3, p. 819). Excerpt from will of John Ivey: "I devise to my wife, Christine Ivey

for her natural life, the plantation on which we now live, upon her death it goes to my son, Thomas Ivey." According to this the issue of John and Christine Ivey were:

10-1 *Thomas Ivey* 1722-1795.

10-2 John Ivey, Jr.

10-3 Amy Ivey.

10-1 *Thomas Ivey*, 1722-1795, son of John and Christine Ivey, born in Surry County, Virginia. "Thomas Ivey, Amy Gilbert, and Ann Gilbert acted as sponsors to the baptism of Mary Johnson." Albemarle Register, Sussex County, Virginia. Shortly after this Thomas Ivey and Ann Gilbert were married. According to this same Register, Curtis Ivey, infant son of Thomas and Ann Gilbert Ivey was born Sept. 6, 1759 and baptized October 1759. William Gilbert being the godfather. Deed from Thomas Ivey and Ann, his wife of Albemarle Parish, Sussex County, to John Baird of the same county (being the tract granted to John Ivey by patent March 1715) and 100 acres on Pigeon Swamp (this being part of the tract purchased by his father, John Ivey, from John Mason by deed Feb. 16, 1741). Sussex County Deed Book p. 30, Aug. 17, 1759. This sale was probably made shortly before the departure of Thomas Ivey and family from Sussex County to the adjoining county of Dinwiddie. Grants: May 29, 1760 patent to Thomas Ivey, 320 acres in Brunswick County, Va. (Virginia State Land Office Records—Richmond, Book 33, p. 767. 1756-1761). Sampson County, North Carolina, Deed Book 1, p. 277, Feb. 15, 1766. Deed from John Rouse to Thomas Ivey of Dinwiddie County, Va., 350 acres in Duplin County, N. C., on east side Six Rivers, etc. Witnessed by William Ivey. Brunswick Co., Deed Book 10, p. 359. March 23, 1772. Deed from Thomas Ivey of Duplin County, North Carolina, to William Daily of Brunswick County, 320 acres in Brunswick County, Virginia, on Jenstoe Creek. Thomas Ivey died July 21, 1795. (Bible Record of Thomas Ivey Faison). His will was probated in Sampson County, (then Duplin) N. C., in 1796. In this will he names sons, Thomas and Claiborne; daughters, Charlotte, Elizabeth, Rebecca, and Lucy Thomson; also grandson, Thomas Routledge Ivey (son of Curtis Ivey, deceased). The issue of Thomas and Ann Gilbert Ivey seems to have been:

11-1 Lucy Ivey, born 1757. Died Oct. 3, 1819. Married Capt. (later Major) James Thomson, a Revolutionary soldier, on Jan. 1, 1774. Records of only her oldest and youngest children available:

- 12-1 Ann Thomson, 1776-1846. Married Lewis Moore (1776-1845). Issue:
 - 13-1 John Thomson Moore, 1803-1852. Married his first cousin, Maria Overton, 1812-1878. Issue:
 - 14-1 Walter James Moore, 1840-1912. CSA. Married Anna Octavia Daniel. Issue:
 - 15-1 Claude Daniel Moore, 1879-1951. Married Eva Hunter 1892-. Live in Turkey, N. C. Issue:
 - 16-1 Claude Hunter Moore, born June 14, 1916. U. S. Coast Guard 1941-45. Has traveled extensively. Teacher in Clinton, N. C.
 - 16-2 Anna Octavia Moore, b. 1917. M. 1939 to Paul Honeycutt. Issue:
 - 17-1 Mary Ann Honeycutt.
 - 17-2 Jeanne Moore Honeycutt.
 - 17-3 Sallie Woodson Honeycutt.
 - 16-3 Walter James Moore, b. 1919. Killed 1937.
 - 16-4 Evelyn Woodson Moore, b. 1921.
 - 16-5 Jeanne Woodson Moore, b. 1923. M. Charles Honeycutt. Live in Fayetteville, N. C.
 - 16-6 John Franklin Moore, b. 1925. M. Pauline Tucker. Live in Turkey, N. C. Issue:
 - 17-1 Anna Elizabeth Moore.
 - 16-7 Lewis Douglas Moore, b. 1928. Grad. of U. of N. C. Lieut. in U. S. Army. Killed in car wreck in Albuquerque, N. Mex., 1952.
 - 12-2 Curtis Thomson, born Jan. 10, 1797. Died April 12, 1887. Married Jane Moore. Their descendants are scattered from North Carolina to Texas. Record of one son:
 - 13-1 William A. Thomson, married Laura Faison, dau. of Wm. Wright Faison and Elizabeth Ann Oates Faison. See issue of Wm. Wright and Elizabeth Ann Oates Faison.
 - 11-2 Curtis Ivey, born Sept. 6, 1759. Died 1792.
 - 11-3 Claiborne Ivey, married Margaret Powell, dau. of John Osborne Powell.
 - 11-4 Thomas Ivey, died unmarried Aug. 8, 1813. Left a will unrecorded, now in possession of Attorney Faison Thomas of Goldsboro, N. C. (1941). No mention is made of the land

inherited from his father. The following are named in this will: "My nephew, John Osborne Ivey; my niece, Mary Faison; my niece, Eliza Murdock Ivey; my sister, Charlotte Faison; my brother-in-law, James Faison; my god-son, Wm. Faison; my brother, Claiborne." Near relatives not mentioned may have received a share earlier.

11-5 Charlotte Ivey, married James Faison in 1798. See issue of James and Charlotte Ivey Faison.

11-6 Rebecca Ivey, married a Rutledge.

11-7 *Elizabeth Ivey*, married Jethro E. Oates. See issue of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates.

11-8 Amelia Ivey, married Elisha Faison. See issue of Elisha and Amelia Ivey Faison.

Note. Data on the Lucy Ivey line contributed by Claude Hunter Moore.

11-2 Curtis Ivey, son of Thomas and Ann Gilbert Ivey, born Sept. 6, 1759. Baptized Oct. 1759. God-father, William Gilbert. Albemarle Parish Register, Sussex County, Va. Sampson County Deed Book 7, p. 215, 1783. Deed from John Sampson Young to Curtis Ivey, Planter, of Duplin County. ——— 160 acres on Six Rivers. Witness: Thomas Ivey. Sampson County Deed Book (Old Book) B, p. 79. March 10, 1785. Deed from George Smith to Curtis Ivey, 60 acres on West side of Six Rivers. Witnesses: Thomas Ivey and Charlotte Ivey. Sampson County Deed Book 8, p. 225. Dec. 17, 1787. Deed from William Vann to Curtis Ivey, 100 acres in Sampson County. Witness: Claborn Ivey. Deed from Elisha Faison to James Faison, Deed Book 8, p. 183. Nov. 13, 1787. Witnesses: Curtis and Sarah Ivey. Curtis Ivey married Sarah Routledge (about 1763-1838), dau. of Thomas Routledge 1729-1801, Trooper in Indian Wars 1755, and a Colonel in the American Revolution.

Curtis Ivey was prominent in both military and civil life in his day. In 1787 he was Secretary of the Society of Cincinnatus of North Carolina. In 1787 he was a member of the Convention at Hillsborough. After he returned from military service he was Clerk of the Court of Sampson County until his death in February 1792 (family Bible of Thomas Ivey) at the age of 33. The Curtis Ivey estate was settled by his widow, Sarah Ivey, July 6, 1794. Within recent years his body was removed from a neglected grave to the family cemetery of a kinsman, Claude Hunter Moore of Turkey, N. C. His military record is on his gravestone. Curtis and Sarah Routledge Ivey had two children:

12-1 Thomas Routledge Ivey.

12-2 Ann Gilbert (Nancy) Ivey-Perry.

After the death of Curtis Ivey, Sarah Ivey married a second time, Benjamin Liddon, also prominent in military and civil life. Subsequently the family moved to Tennessee where she reared her two children by the Ivey marriage and the three by the Liddon marriage.

Military Records

1. Curtis Ivey, ensign, 5th North Carolina Regiment of the Continental Army. April 23, 1777.
2. Promoted to First Lieutenant October 10, 1777.
3. Transferred to 3rd North Carolina Regiment, June 1, 1778.
4. Promoted to Captain February 1, 1779.
5. Transferred to the 4th North Carolina Regiment, Feb. 6, 1782.
6. Served until close of the war. Heitman's Register, p. 315.

Military Grant

Curtis Ivey granted 2,560 acres for 84 months of military service, October 23, 1783. Curtis Ivey, Militia 2786, Wilmington Abstract.

Tennessee Records

Davidson County, Tennessee, Deed Book A. p. 98, March 1, 1786. "Know ye that in pursuant to an act—for the relief of the officers of the Continental Line—in consideration of the signal bravery and persevering zeal of Curtis Ivey, a Lieutenant in said Line, we have granted—to said Curtis Ivey a tract of land on both sides of the Big Harpeth River in Davidson County, Tenn. 2,560 acres beginning at the N.W. corner of James Robertson's 640 acre tract, ——. Gov'r Richard Caswell. Military Warrant No. 177. Kinston, North Carolina, 3-1-1786."

Bible Records and Marriage Bonds by Acklin, p. 321.

"Benjamin Liddon born near Wilmington, N. C. served in a N. C. Regiment during the Revolution and for special services was awarded 2 grants of land in Rutherford County (now Tennessee). He married Sarah Routledge Ivey, a widow. A few years after the War the Liddons moved to Tennessee and occupied the land grants. Benjamin and Sarah Liddon had three children: William, Benjamin, and Sarah."

North Carolina Marriage Records by Clemens.

"Mecklenburg County, Tenn. Thomas Routledge Ivey married Melinda Scott, Aug. 24, 1812. Ann Gilbert Ivey married

Nathaniel Perry. Their records can be found in the Murfreesboro, Tenn. Court Records."

Rutherford County, Tenn. Book B. p. 184. March 10, 1806.

Deed from Sarah Liddon, "for natural love and affection I bear to Thomas R. Ivey and Nancy who are my children, to 1/2 moiety to each child in a tract of 520 1/2 acres in Rutherford County, Tenn."

Rutherford County, Tenn. Book O. p. 78, March Term. 1821.

"Come the petitioners, Nathaniel and Nancy Perry showing that they with the defendants, Thomas R. and Melinda Ivey are joint tenants-in-common of a tract of land in Rutherford County, Tenn., and claim under deed from Sarah Liddon bearing the date May 12, 1817."

Rutherford County, Tenn. Book O. p. 75. May 22, 1821.

"Deed from Sarah, William A., and Benjamin Liddon, Thomas R. and Melinda Ivey, and Nathaniel Perry and Nancy his wife, all of Rutherford County, Tenn. to Blockman Coleman. Tract of West Fork of Stones River." Clerk certifies that he has examined "apart Ann G. Perry, wife of Nathaniel Perry." Commissioners appointed to examine "Melinda (indisposed), wife of Thomas R. Ivey at the house of Thomas R. Ivey in the town of Murfreesboro."

- 11-7 *Elizabeth Ivey*, dau. of Thomas and Ann Gilbert Ivey, married Jethro E. Oates. In his will Jethro E. Oates named her Executrix of his estate and calls her Eliza. In her own will made in Sampson County, N. C., Aug. 17, 1836; probated in the Feby. Term of Court 1839, she signs herself Elizabeth.

Excerpt from will of Elizabeth Ivey Oates:

"1st. I give and bequeath to my son John Oates one dollar to him and his heirs forever.

2nd. I give and bequeath to my son, Jethro Oates one Dollar to him and his heirs forever.

3rd. I give and bequeath to my son, Thomas I. Oates one Dollar to him and his heirs forever.

4th. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Marry Ann Faison one dollar to her and her heirs forever.

5th. I give and bequeath to my son Curtis C. Oates, one small walnut Table to him and his heirs forever.

6th. I give and bequeath to my son, Claiborn I. Oates my yellow Girly Narissa and also the whole of my crop and all my horses, cattle, hogs, sheep, and geese, my turpentine stills, and all

my casks, and also my Cart and Ox Ploughs and Gears, household and kitchen furniture, and all and everything that is mine. I hereby make my son, Curtis C. Oates, Executor of this my last will and Testament."

Note: the other children may have had their share earlier.

See issue of Jethro and Elizabeth Ivey Oates.

8-4 John Ivey, son of Thomas and Anne Argent Ivey. Like his elder brother, Thomas, he too, went to England and brought back settlers; Viz: John Chickett, Thomas Kenp, Davidson Grayson, John Blake, and Thomas Rider. For this service he was given a land patent for 250 acres in New Kent County, Va., Sept. 20, 1683. He married Mary Joyce, dau. of John Joyce, weaver. After the death of John Ivey his widow married Nathaniel Lugdall of Norfolk, who in his will made Feb. 1717, proved 20 Nov. 1719 willed "to my Beloved wife, Mary, two pots which were her own by her former husband, John Ivey." The will of John Ivey was dated 24 May 1693. Proved July 1696. Book 5, f-201. Issue of John and Mary Joyce Ivey:

9-1 John Ivey, of Norfolk County, Va. Married Sarah ———. Will dated Nov. 1, 1764. Proved Feb. 21 (year blurred) Norfolk Co. Will Book 1, f-238. Issue:

10-1 William Ivey, Gentleman, granted 26 acres of land in Norfolk County, April 6, 1734. Land Grant Book 15, p. 124. Member of the Vestry 1761. Justice of Peace 1764. Issue:

11-1 Elizabeth Ivey, married Capt. Snale.

11-2 Stapleton Ivey, Justice of Peace in Nansemond County, 1764.

11-3 Ann Stapleton Ivey, married Kirby Bressie, 1764.

10-2 John Ivey, married Elizabeth Nash. Issue:

11-1 Samuel Ivey, married Ann Carney in Norfolk Co., 1784.

10-3 Lemuel Ivey.

10-4 Charity Ivey, married Luke Slatter.

10-5 Patience Ivey-Foreman.

9-2 Thomas Ivey, of Prince George Co. (Bristol Parish Register). Married Elizabeth ———. Issue:

10-1 Absalom Ivey. Soldier in the Revolution. Rec'd 17-4-0. Private infantry. April 14, 1785. War Archives Dept. p. 238.

10-2 David Ivey. Also a soldier in the Revolution. Born in Prince George Co. Moved to Sussex Co. where he remained until

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

after the War when he moved to Murfreesboro, Tenn., where he died in 1848. His will recorded in Will Book B. p. 151 names these children:

11-1 Kenchion Ivey.

11-2 Jesse Ivey, married Miss Woolbridge of Courtland, Ala. in 1820.

11-3 George W. H. Ivey, born March 11, 1799; died circa 1838. Married Ann I. Marshall. Issue several children who died young. Married second, Mary Wilmuth Lewis-Brown, on May 5, 1830. Issue:

12-1 Mary Anne Ivey, married Joseph H. Johnson in Petersburg, Va., June 8, 1854. Issue (among others):

13-1 Ann Johnson.

13-2 George Tyree Johnson.

12-2 George Whitfield Ivey, born in 1836; died 1915. Married Therina Heath of Prince George Co., 1857. Issue:

13-1 Anna Cora Ivey, married Marcellus B. Farley. Issue: two children.

13-2 George Henry Ivey, died an infant.

13-3 Robert Emmett Ivey, married Fannie Bowen. Issue five children. Married second, Mattie Clark. Issue three children.

13-4 Richard W. Ivey, married Lulu Bland. Issue: one child.

13-5 Edwin May Ivey, died an infant.

13-6 Charles E. Ivey, married Delight Seaton. Issue: two children.

9-3 Mary Ivey.

9-4 Elizabeth Ivey.

The Gilbert Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Argent (silver) Three roses (silver) on a sable (black) chevron.

Crest—A squirrel cracking a nut, proper (natural color). (The European squirrel has long ears).

Motto—*Tenax Propositi*. Translation: "Hold to the Statement."

NOTE: The Gilbert family has and uses another motto: *Malem Mort Mutari*. Translation: "Prefer Death to Flight."

The Gilbert family Armorial Coat is recorded in Burke's General Armory and Bolton's American Armory and verified as authentic for the line of immigrant Roger Gilbert, Gent., in Virginia Colony in 1645 by W. E. Hennessee.

The white roses were added to this Coat of Arms at the time of the War of Roses (1455-1485). A white rose was the badge of the House of York which the Gilbert family followed in this long and bloody war. The squirrel cracking a nut symbolizes industry and thrift.

Traditions

The name Gilbert is of Norman French origin. In olden times it was Giselbert and signified "shining."

Roger de Guilbert, a Norman Knight, came into England with William the Conqueror, fighting in the Battle of Hastings. His name is inscribed in the Rolls of the Normans, Battle Abbey, Hastings (Senlac), England, and also in la Crispin's Norman Rolls. For his services at Hastings and in the subsequent conquest of England, he was granted great estates in Devonshire, where the family still reside.

A descendant, Sir Brian de Bois Gilbert, was one of the Norman Knights who went on the Crusades and returned. He aided Prince (later King) John in his troubles with the Barons. Sir Brian became so powerful that he was called "The King of the South."

From this line comes Sir Humphrey Gilbert, born in Devonshire, England, in 1559, Oxford educated, zealous Protestant, soldier of The Netherlands, colonizer who thought permanent colonies would be more valuable to the mother country than random expeditions sent out for gold and spices. He was also interested in some plan to utilize the fish off the coast of Newfoundland and in discovering a "Northwest Passage." Granted a patent to colonize North America by Queen Elizabeth he naturally chose Newfoundland as a site for his colony (the first English Colony in America). He landed there in 1583. Among his

colonists was a relative, Richard Gilbert, Gent. This attempt at colonization ended fatally. The colony soon broke up. As Sir Humphrey was returning to England his small ship with all on board was lost at sea.

1-1 *Roger Gilbert*, Gent., in the Virginia Colony in 1645. He was of the Parish Church Manaden, Devonshire, England. There is no direct proof of his descent from Sir Humphrey Gilbert but in that age it is unlikely that there would have been two families of the same name, in the same city, belonging to the same parish church if they were not directly related. The early American family used the Coat of Arms of the Gilbert family in England and the descent is generally accepted as a fact. Issue:

2-1 *Roger Gilbert Jr.*, accompanied his father to America. Eleanor Gilbert, wife of Roger Gilbert, Jr., made her will in 1689. Issue:

3-1 *Roger Gilbert III*. He and his wife, Johannah Gilbert had a daughter:

4-1 *Ann Gilbert* who married about 1758 Thomas Ivey (1722-1795). See issue of Thomas and Ann Gilbert Ivey.

Sources of data on Gilbert family:

Albemarle Parish Register, Sussex County, Virginia.

Attempted Settlements of North Carolina—State Dept. of Archives and History.

Genealogical Guide—DAR p. 48 *et seq.*

Index of Virginia Genealogies p. 113 *et seq.*

Author's Line

THE IVEY FAMILY

ENGLISH ANCESTORS:

1-1 Thomas Ivey lived about 1425.	M. Elizabeth Vyell dau. of John Vyell.
2-1 Richard Ivie or Ivey	M. Isabel Caming.
3-1 Thomas Ivey	M. Elizabeth Keynes.
4-1 Firdinando Ivey	M. Dau. of Geo. Winters.
5-2 Sir George Ivey knighted by Queen Elizabeth.	M. Susan Hyde.
6-1 Sir Thomas Ivey	M. Lettice Culpepper, dau. of Sir Martin Culpepper.

AMERICAN ANCESTORS:

7-2 Thomas Ivey 1604-1653	M. Anne Argent, dau. of George Argent
8-3 George Ivey -1685	M. Hannah Blanche
9-5 John Ivey 1677-1753	M. Christine ———

- | | | | |
|------|--------------------------------|----|---------------------------|
| 10-1 | Thomas Ivey 1722-1795 | M. | Ann Gilbert |
| 11-7 | Elizabeth Ivey died about 1839 | M. | Jethro E. Oates 1768-1821 |

The Collateral Family of Gilbert

- | | | | |
|-----|--------------------|----|-------------------------------|
| 1-1 | Roger Gilbert | | |
| 2-1 | Roger Gilbert, Jr. | M. | Eleanor ----- died about 1689 |
| 3-1 | Roger Gilbert III | M. | Johannah ----- |
| 4-1 | Ann Gilbert | M. | 1758 Thomas Ivey 1722-1795 |

The Faison Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Lozengy (divided into Lozenges) in barre (running diagonally in each direction) d'argent (silver) et black; sur le tout (overall) d'or (gold) a une tour masuree (a ruined tower) au nat. (natural color) somme d'un faison (surmounted by a pheasant) perche sur les creneaux (perched upon the crenelated top).

Crest—*Le Faison* (A Pheasant).

Mantle—A destre (on the right) d'argent (silver) et d'azure (blue); estre (on the left) d'or (gold) et d'gu (red).

The Faison family Armorial Coat is recorded in Rietstap's Armorial Général where it is quartered with that of the Hainault family with whom they intermarried, and verified as authentic for the line of immigrant Henryk Fayson Van Doveracke -1693, by W. E. Hennessee.

The lozenge or diamond shaped figure generally denotes wealth; in this case it refers to the rich Faison-Hainault estate. The inescutcheon is called an honorable augmentation and denotes singular or especial service to King or Country. The ruined tower has reference to the ruined towers and fortresses of the Low Countries when they were conquered by the Spanish. The pheasant atop the ruin symbolizes the family surviving and in the end, sharing the freedom from the Spanish yoke. The name Faison means pheasant. Both family names and Coats of Arms came into use circa 900. The family may have taken its name from the bird on its Coat of Arms or it could have been the other way around. The Faison Coat of Arms was granted in France and later confirmed in the Low Countries. It has no motto.

Traditions

The early Faisons lived in southern France. Pierre d'Fayssan, Governor of Artigue, married Martha, daughter of Caussard d'Orenessan. One member of the family was Baron of St. Blanchard and Marquis of the Isle d'Or. Artigue is a small village in Dept. of Haute Garonne, Arondissement of St. Gaudens, located on the Garonne River in old Gascony, seven miles north of the Pyrenees Mountains.

These Faisons ardently embraced the Huguenot religion and thereafter shared the joys of its shining faith and the sorrows of its bitter persecution. In the deceitful quiet which preceded the Massacre on St. Bartholomew's Day in 1572 the Faisons managed to get to Germany and so escaped the terrible storm which broke over their country. They may

have returned to the motherland a quarter of a century later. If so, they were refugees again another quarter of a century later, this time to the Low Countries. Here they remained until they ultimately found a permanent home in America.

During the eighty years in which the Faisons were more or less sojourners in alien lands they were ever ready to assist an adopted country in its struggle for freedom against oppression. They acquired property wherever they went, they intermarried with those about them, they were influenced in many ways by their environment. Yet they never lost their French identity nor their deep religious conviction.

In Virginia in the early colonial days the Faisons were planters and makers of hogsheads in which tobacco was shipped to the old country. But later, including the present time, the family in addition to planters or farmers, has produced many doctors, lawyers, bankers, ministers, statesmen, and West Point army officers. The family has been and still is quite prominent, though it is now widely scattered. Nearly all have borne the highest reputation as to character. Faison, located on the Atlantic Coast Line R. R. in Sampson County, N. C., was named for this family. Many Faisons and their kin still live in or near this lovely aristocratic little town. It is the center of a great gardening region and at one time led the world in the production of cucumbers.

1-1 *Henryk Fayson Van Doveracke* was one of a considerable company who came over in 1652 from Holland where many French Huguenots refugeed on their way to English colonies in America. The ending of his name shows that he was from Holland; it also shows that he was from Douveria in Normandy near Caen, west of the mouth of the Seine River. He settled in what became New Poquoson Parish, York County, Virginia. In 1666 he received a grant of land in York County. Henryk Fayson Van Doveracke was one of forty Huguenots who appeared before Gov. Berkeley, of York County and took the oath of allegiance to Great Britain, Sept. 24, 1672. He was naturalized by an Act of the Joint Assembly of Virginia on that same day. The oath and naturalization are recorded in Henning's Statutes of Virginia Vol. 2, p. 302, Art. XL. His name was spelled Henryk Fayson Von Doverage by the Virginia Assembly when he was naturalized; but the York County Court spelled it Henryk Fayson Van Doveracke. Since 1733 it has simply been Faison. Henryk Fayson Von Doverage married Rebecca Plouvier. She died May 10, 1671. He married second Katherine ——. His will dated 1693 left a life interest in part of his estate to his wife and the balance to his sons, James and Henry, and his grandson Henry Clark. He died May 7, 1693. The birth of his three children,

his first wife's death, and his own death are recorded in the Parish Register, now in the Theological Seminary, near Alexandria, Virginia. Issue of Henryk Fayson Von Doverage and his first wife:

- 2-1 Elizabeth Fayson Von Doverage, born Feb. 18, 1652. Married John Clarke. Married second John Morris. Issue:
 - 3-1 Henry Clarke.
 - 3-2 Katherine Clarke.
 - 3-3 Israel Morris (a daughter).
- 2-2 *Henry Fayson Von Doverage*, born Feb. 14, 1656.
- 2-3 James Fayson Von Doverage, born Dec. 2, 1660.
- 2-2 *Henry Fayson Von Doverage*, was born in York County, Virginia, Feb. 14, 1656. Married Anne Hickle. He died Dec. 9, 1697. Issue:
 - 3-1 *James Fayson Von Doverage*, born Dec. 2, 1680.
 - 3-2 Elizabeth Fayson Von Doverage, baptized June 17, 1683.
 - 3-3 Rebecca Fayson Von Doverage, born Jan. 6, 1688.
 - 3-4 Anne Fayson Von Doverage, born March 29, 1692.
 - 3-5 Henry Fayson Von Doverage, born April 26, 1695.
- 3-1 *James Fayson Von Doverage*, born in York County, Va., Dec. 2, 1680. Married Mary Love, dau. of Silas and Sarah Love. Their children's births are all recorded in the Charles Parish Register of York County. He moved to Northampton County, N. C., where his wife died April 12, 1734 and he died in 1746. Issue:
 - 4-1 Elizabeth Faison Von Doverage, born March 4, 1704. Died April 11, 1705.
 - 4-2 *James Faison Von Doverage*, born Aug. 30, 1706.
 - 4-3 Elias Faison Von Doverage, born Jan. 20, 1709. Died March 13, 1753.
 - 4-4 Sarah Faison Von Doverage, born March 15, 1718. Baptized Apr. 1719.
 - 4-5 Elizabeth Faison Von Doverage, born Feb. 9, 1721. Baptized March 1722.
- 4-2 *James Faison* (the Von Doverage dropped) born Aug. 30, 1706 in Charles Parish, York County, Virginia. His children's births and baptisms are all recorded there. Married Frances Dixon (?) Was appointed Constable in York County in 1727. He must have moved to Northampton County, N. C., shortly after the birth of his youngest son in 1744; as he joined the North Carolina Militia as Lieutenant in Capt. DeBerry's Company in 1747 in the Spanish alarm. He made his will in Northampton County in 1751. In this will his wife, Frances was to get the "use of my plantation whereon I now live from the upper bars and fence that divides me and my son, James." (This was to go to James at her death). She was also to

have the use of five negro slaves "so long as she is single." She was also to get the personal estate not otherwise disposed of and to school the two younger sons, Elias and Henry "as far as five pounds a piece will school them. If she marry, my son, James to school them." The legacies to the two younger sons were practically the same: land, a horse, cow, calf, feather bed, furniture, an iron pot, a sword and pistol when he comes of age, or the equivalent in money. James Faison was probably ill when he made the will and afterwards recovered. When he died April 13, 1773, the will could not be probated because sales, gifts, and the death of his wife had completely changed his property. The will was in possession of Hon. John Sprunt Hill, of Durham, N. C. (1954). Issue of James and Frances Dixon Faison:

5-1 *James Faison*, born in York County, Va., Oct. 27, 1727. Baptized Nov. 5, 1727.

5-2 Dixon Faison, born Dec. 5, 1729. Baptized 1730.

5-3 Elias Faison, born Oct. 15, 1742. Baptized 1742.

5-4 Henry Faison, born Oct. 28, 1744. Baptized 1744.

5-1 *James Faison*, born in York Co., Va., Oct. 27, 1727. Baptized Nov. 5, 1727. Married Elizabeth Kilbey, believed to have been the daughter of Christopher and Catherine Lewis Kilbey, of Kilbey Cove, Va. We next find him in Northampton County, N. C. According to the Roster in the North Carolina Historical Commission in 1755 James Faison was a Lieutenant in the French and Indian War. He was recommended to command the company in default of its captain, and was thus promoted to the rank of Captain. James Faison sold his land in Northampton Co. in January 1768. The deed was signed by himself and his wife, Elizabeth. He and his two brothers, Elias and Henry moved to Duplin County, N. C. in 1774. That year James and Elias took patent for land in Duplin County. James Faison also received by grant from McCullough 480 acres which joined the first tract. He made his home on this land which was on Turkey and Six Runs, Turkey Township. James Faison's will was dated Sept. 1, 1782. According to this will Elisha got all the land, plantation tools, the greater part of the stock, household furniture, etc. Richard Salmon, his son-in-law, was to get three cows and calves. James Faison was to have "my riding horse, saddle, and bridle, also a stock of meat cattle -----." Kilbey got "One Spanish Dollar." Descendants say Kilbey and James had been given property before the will was made. James Faison died in 1784 and was buried on his farm. Issue:

6-1 Kilbey Faison, eldest son, died in 1787.

- 6-2 *James Faison*, born 1753.
- 6-3 Frances Faison, married Richard Salmon.
- 6-4 Elisha Faison, born March 10, 1761.
- 6-1 Kilbey Faison, died 1787. Issue:
 - 7-1 Wright Faison. Reared by his grandfather, James Faison. Married Mary E. Ballard. Issue:
 - 8-1 Susan Faison, married Col. Abner Faison, son of William and Susannah Moseley Faison. See issue of Col. Abner Faison.
 - 8-2 Sarah Faison, married first, Daniel McCallop, Jr., son of Daniel, Sr., and Nancy Faison McCallop. Sarah married second, a widower, Thomas Ivey Faison. For issue by second marriage see records of Thomas Ivey Faison. Issue by first marriage:
 - 9-1 James I. McCallop.
 - 9-2 John W. McCallop.
 - 8-3 Peter Ballard Faison, married Sue Rhodes, dau. of Sallie Marie Faison Rhodes, a first cousin to Ann McQueen Faison. Peter Faison moved to LaGrange, Texas, and reared a family.
- 6-2 *James Faison*, born in Northampton County, N. C., Nov. 17, 1753. Moved to Duplin County about 1774 where he died Nov. 28, 1812. In 1776 he was married to Mary Hollingsworth, 1-13-1752—9-9-1822. In 1778 he volunteered from Bladen County for three years in the Revolutionary War. In Blount's Regiment, Continental Line. Was granted 274 acres of land for his services and is mentioned in the old North Carolina Records as "being discharged with special mention of bravery." (North Carolina Colonial Records Vol. 20, p. 2737). He and his wife are buried in marble vaults in the family burying ground near Turkey, which is just across the road from the Elisha Faison cemetery. Issue of James and Mary Hollingsworth Faison:
 - 7-1 James Faison, born Oct. 23, 1777. Married Charlotte Ivey.
 - 7-2 Henry Faison, born Nov. 16, 1779. Married Mary Chestnutt.
 - 7-3 *Soloman Faison*, born July 12, 1782. Married Asha Elizabeth Chestnutt.
 - 7-4 Nancy Faison, born Nov. 27, 1784. Married Daniel McCallop, Sr. and married second John Treadwell Moulton. The McCallop sons were reared in the home of John T. Moulton. Daniel McCallop, Jr., married Sarah Faison, dau. of Wright Faison.
 - 7-5 Elizabeth (Betsey) Ann Faison, born Feb. 23, 1788. Married Col. Thomas A. Torrance.

7-6 William Faison, born Aug. 29, 1791. Married Susannah Moseley.
 7-1 James Faison, born Oct. 23, 1777. Married Charlotte Ivey who died Mar. 3, 1825. (Thomas Ivey Faison's Bible record).

Approximate birth dates of James and his wife Charlotte as indicated by the U. S. census:

Census of Sampson Co., N. C., 1800: "James Faison, Jr., head of family, aged between 16 and 26; no sons; dau. under 10; wife aged between 26 and 45; older woman over 45; six slaves." (Older woman could have been a relative or a neighbor who had become a member of the household).

Census of 1810: "James Faison between 26 and 45; son under 10; dau. between 10 and 18; wife over 45; fifteen slaves."

This bit of evidence was included to substantiate the tradition of the rather wide difference between the ages of James Faison and his wife. Known issue:

8-1 Mary Faison, married her cousin Thomas Moore, and moved to Coosa County, Ala., in the 1830's.

8-2 Thomas Ivey Faison, 1802-1866. Married first, Louise Moseley, sister to the first Gov. of Florida. Married second, a widow, Sarah Faison McCallop, dau. of Wright Faison. Thomas Ivey Faison owned the beautiful "Summer Hill Plantation" near Turkey Creek and more than 250 slaves. He was Clerk of the County Court for more than twenty years and also a member of the N. C. Constitutional Convention of 1835 and again in 1865. In 1946 a portrait of him was unveiled in the Court House in Clinton, Sampson County. He was a Mason (P.M.). About fourteen children were born to Thomas Ivey Faison. Those who married, married into prominent families. Known issue:

9-1 Julian Faison, Baptist minister, lived in southern N. C.

9-2 Mary Louise Faison, attended English Episcopal School in Washington, D. C. Married Louis Whitfield. Lived in Seven Springs, Wayne Co., N. C. Had several children including:

10-1 Elizabeth (Lizzie) Whitfield, married Alonzo Davis.

11-1 Louise Davis, married J. Faison Thomson, at attorney in Goldsboro, N. C., son of Willis and Laura Faison Thomson.

9-3 Elizabeth Faison, married Jesse Smith.

9-4 Marianna (Annie) Faison, attended Episcopal School in Georgetown. Married Dr. James Huffman in 1863. He was a noted Baptist preacher, often called "The Baptist Bishop

of N. C." Edited the "Biblical Recorder" during the Civil War. They had at least four children.

- 9-5 Octavia Faison, married as his first wife, Dr. Benjamin F. Marable, a Presbyterian minister from Virginia.
- 9-6 Alberta Faison, married the Rev. William M. Shaw, a Presbyterian minister. See issue of Rev. William M. Shaw.
- 9-7 James Alexander Faison, a West Pointer. Captain in the CSA. Never wed.
- 9-8 Virginia Faison, b. about 1856, a beautiful Christian character, married her cousin, Dr. W. W. Faison. See issue of Dr. W. W. and Virginia Faison.
- 9-9 Thomas Faison, member of the Confederate Junior Reserve.
- 9-10 Sarah Gilbert Faison, died unmarried.
- 9-11 Preston Faison, died unmarried.
- 7-3 *Soloman Faison*, born July 12, 1782. Died Nov. 13, 1832. Married Asha Elizabeth Chestnutt. Inherited about a thousand acres of land as his share of the paternal estate. Added nothing to it. Issue:
 - 8-1 William H. Faison, married first —— Torrance, and second Sallie Jane Thomson. In the early days the wealthy Faisons of Southern France took great pride in their fine horses, which they called "Fayssan d' Or" or Pheasants of Gold. William H. Faison had a beautiful stallion which he called "Fayssan d' Or." A Yankee officer spotted this horse, fancied him, got on him, and rode away in 1865.
 - 8-2 John Moulton Faison, drowned in the Colorado River in the rush to the Gold Fields of California.
 - 8-3 Eliza Faison, died in her early 'teens.
 - 8-4 *Ann McQueen Faison*, born in 1818 near Turkey, N. C. Married Curtis Caraway Oates. They moved to Pemiscot County, Mo., prior to the Civil War. She died Aug. 18, 1869 and was buried in the family graveyard in Hayti, Mo. The house in which she was born was built prior to 1800. It is still standing (1940) and if it doesn't burn or isn't torn down it will be here for many years to come as it is built of heart pine. There is a chimney at each end, one having a monstrous fireplace. The family cemetery is at the rear of the house. The yard abuts a railroad which in turn parallels a national highway. The 1,000 acres which her father inherited from his father had dwindled down to a bare 100 acres by 1920. It was then owned and occupied by two grandsons of Soloman Faison. See issue of Curtis Caraway and Ann McQueen Faison Oates.

- 8-5 Nehemiah Faison. Never wed. Constable. Rode horseback at ninety.
- 8-6 Soloman James Faison, born Dec. 27, 1821.
- 8-7 Thomas Faison, died unmarried.
- 8-8 Calvin Faison, died unmarried.
- 8-6 Soloman James Faison, born Dec. 27, 1821. Died April 2, 1880. Married Helen Fennell who died Aug. 24, 1895. Soloman James Faison was graduated from the University of North Carolina in 1846 and later from a Law School. He was an able man and a graceful fluent speaker. He early abandoned the practice of law, he said for conscientious scruples. Issue:
 - 9-1 Helen (Nellie) Faison. Married Hardy Hicks. No issue.
 - 9-2 John Moulton Faison, born Dec. 11, 1861. Died 1935. Single.
 - 9-3 Eliza Bryan Faison, born Feb. 14, 1864. Married Walter Livingston Hicks as his second wife. Walter Livingston Hick's first wife was also named Eliza Bryan Faison, dau. of Franklin J. Faison and a cousin to his second wife. The second wife is still living (1952). Her issue:
 - 10-1 James Lyde Hicks, died young.
 - 10-2 Walter Livingston Hicks, Jr., born in 1904.
 - 9-4 George Faison.
 - 9-5 Soloman James Faison, Jr., 1871-1938. Like his brother, John Moulton Faison, never married. The two old bachelor brothers lived together many years in the house where their father, Soloman James Faison, Sr., was born but both had passed on by 1938.
- 7-6 William Faison, son of James and Mary Hollingsworth Faison, born Aug. 29, 1791. Died Sept. 7, 1857. Married Susannah Moseley, 1-13-1779-6-1-1860, dau. of Matthew Moseley of Moseley Hall (now LaGrange). As the youngest child William inherited the old home place. He was a worker and a wonder in business. He became the second largest slave-owner in North Carolina. He also acquired vast areas of land. He and his wife are buried in marble vaults beside those of his father and mother in the family cemetery. Issue:
 - 8-1 Ellen Faison, married Patrick Murphy. Issue:
 - 9-1 Laura Faison Murphy, married Wm. DeVane.
 - 9-2 Dr. Livingston Murphy.
 - 9-3 Mrs. Charles Williams.
 - 9-4 Capt. William Faison Murphy.
 - 8-2 Mariah Faison, married Joseph Rhoades and went West.
 - 8-3 Matthew James Faison, married Annie Pearsall and lived in Clinton, N. C.

- 8-4 William Alexander Faison, married Margaret C. Faison. Issue:
 - 9-1 Dr. William W. Faison, married his cousin, Virginia Faison. He was Supt. of the State Hospital for the Insane at Goldsboro for a quarter of a century, one of the best known and most universally loved men in the state: Issue:
 - 10-1 Preston Faison.
 - 10-2 William Faison.
 - 10-3 Ralph Faison.
 - 9-2 J. Alexander Faison.
 - 9-3 Emma Faison.
 - 9-4 Mrs. Sudie Betts.
 - 9-5 Eliza Faison, married A. O. Clement.
- 8-5 Franklin J. Faison, married Susan Bryan. Issue among others:
 - 9-1 Eliza Bryan Faison, married as his first wife, Walter Livingston Hicks. Issue of Walter Livingston Hicks and his first wife:
 - 10-1 Elias Hicks, 1870-1880.
 - 10-2 John Henry Hicks, 1881-1942. Single.
 - 10-3 Lila Frances Hicks, 5-20-1885- Married, 2-8-1905, Charles Shaw Hines, 1863-1934. Issue:
 - 11-1 Shaw Hicks Hines, 3-4-1911- Married 1945 to ——— Christenson. Issue:
 - 12-1 Inga Hines.
 - 10-4 Sulu Marable Hicks, 1886- Named for Rev. Benj. Marable. Married Joyce J. Gibbons. Two children.
 - 10-5 Isham Hicks, died young.
 - 9-2 Poydrus Faison.
 - 9-3 Franklin J. Faison, Jr.
- 8-6 Col. Abner Faison, CSA. Married his cousin, Susan Faison, dau. of Wright Faison. Issue:
 - 9-1 Mrs. A. C. Dixon.
 - 9-2 Mrs. Duncan DeVane.
 - 9-3 Leonidas Faison.
 - 9-4 DeBernier Faison.
 - 9-5 Nathan Faison.
 - 9-6 Moseley Faison.
- 8-7 Susan Arabella Faison, married her cousin, Dr. Elias Shaw. She married a second time, Thomas Kenan Bryan. Issue:
 - 9-1 Eugene Shaw.
 - 9-2 Faison Shaw.
 - 9-3 Mariah Shaw.
 - 9-4 Arabella Bryan.

- 9-5 Hattie Bryan.
- 8-8 Edward Livingston Faison, married Cornelia Harper. Issue:
- 9-1 Edward Livingston Faison, Jr.
- 9-2 Florence Faison, married Marion Butler, one time U. S. Senator from N. C., a big man in his day. She inherited the old home place where her great-grandfather, James Faison, settled and died, also several thousand additional acres of land. She lived in Washington, D. C. most of the time but before the old house burned she had a big family reunion at the old place every year on her father's birthday, Aug. 29th. She and her husband are both dead. No issue.
- 8-9 Amelia Faison, youngest child of William and Susannah Moseley Faison, married Dr. Dougal. Married second a widower, Dr. Benj. F. Marable, a Presbyterian minister, whose first wife was Octavia Faison, dau. of Thomas Ivey Faison. Several children were born to Amelia and Benj. F. Marable.
- 6-4 Elisha Faison, son of James and Elizabeth Kilbey Faison, born March 10, 1761. Married Amelia Ivey, sister to Thomas and Curtis Ivey. His will was probated in Duplin County. He and his wife are buried on the old James Faison plantation at the confluence of Turkey Creek and Six Runs, P. O., Elliott, Sampson Co., N. C. Epitaphs on gravestones:

Elisha Faison
Born March 10, 1761
Died January 6, 1816

Amelia
Wife of
Elisha Faison
Born April 13, 1771
Died Nov. 30, 1840

In 1951 Haywood Faison III visited this little cemetery which in his boyhood had been so lovingly and beautifully kept, but now was almost obliterated in a brier patch. The gravestone of Elisha Faison was broken in three pieces but still legible; that of his wife had fared better and was still in an upright position. The grave marker of James Faison, father of Elisha, who had moved there in 1774 was not to be found. Issue of Elisha and Amelia Ivey Faison:

- 7-1 Anne Faison, born Dec. 3, 1792. In 1813 married Isaiah Tolar 7-30-1785-.
- 7-2 David Faison, born April 18, 1794. Married Miss Wishart. Moved to Robeson County, S. C.
- 7-3 Elias Faison, born March 19, 1796. Died March 17, 1867. Married, Nov. 9, 1824, Margaret Cromartie, 3-17-1802-11-1-1875. Their issue:

- 8-1 Capt. Lucius Faison.
- 8-2 Mrs. Alfred Johnson.
- 8-3 & 4 Two dau. who married Cromarties.
- 7-4 Thomas Kilbey Faison, born March 29, 1799. Died March 11, 1848. Married Mary Ann Oates in 1827 who was the daughter of Jethro E. and Elizabeth Ivey Oates. Issue:
 - 8-1 Thomas Kilbey Faison, Jr. Married Ann Fryar, 4-16-1836—12-26-1922. Issue:
 - 9-1 Thomas Kilbey Faison III, 10-28-1860—8-15-1915. Married 1-26-1888, Annie Eudora Sanders, 1865-1915. Issue:
 - 10-1 Mary Lee Faison, 12-20-1889- Single.
 - 10-2 John Sanders Faison, 10-19-1890-. Married Gladys King.
 - 10-3 Zillah Elizabeth Faison, 4-28-1894-. Single. A nurse.
 - 10-4 Thomas Kilbey Faison IV, 5-1-1896-. Married Eunice Darden.
 - 10-5 Annie Eudora Faison, 5-17-1898-. Married Carnot Flowers.
 - 10-6 Ina Louise Faison, 12-13-1900-. Married John L. Oates, 2-12-1896—10-2-1952. See issue of John L. and Ina Louise Faison Oates.
 - 10-7 Lucile Faison, 7-31-1907-. Married Carson Boone.
 - 8-2 Dr. John Haywood Faison, 6-23-1829—12-30-1895.
 - 8-3 William E. Faison, married Mary (Margaret) Hobbs. Issue:
 - 9-1 John Howard Faison, 7-9-1872-. Married Katie Ozella Cooper, 3-27-1878—8-17-1932. Issue:
 - 10-1 John Howard Faison, Jr. Married Marie Barfield.
 - 10-2 Kathleen Faison, married Bartholomew Nicholson.
 - 10-3 Margaret Faison, married A. M. Davis.
 - 10-4 Lucile Faison, married Robert Parkey.
 - 9-2 Mary Faison, married Julius McCullen. Issue:
 - 10-1 Maurice McCullen.
 - 9-3 Lloyd Faison. Deceased.
 - 9-4 William Faison, married and moved to Virginia.
 - 9-5 Ernest Faison. Single.
 - 9-6 Eldon Faison. Single.
 - 8-4 Virginia Faison, married David Thomson.
 - 8-5 Mary Louise Faison, married Quincy McGowan.
 - 8-6 Annie Rebecca Faison, 1835-1893. Married first, Alexander Herring; and second, Capt. Sam Marsh. Issue:
 - 9-1 David Marsh.
 - 9-2 Clarence Marsh.

- 9-3 Anna Washington Marsh, born 1871. Married James Martin Johnson 1867-1930. Issue:
 - 10-1 Mary Johnson, married 1927, Owen Hand Browne.
- 8-7 William Wright Faison, married Elizabeth Hogg. Lived on a fine farm near Warsaw, N. C. Issue:
 - 9-1 Almira Faison.
 - 9-2 Augusta Faison.
 - 9-3 Laura Faison.
 - 9-4 Lulu Faison.
 - 9-5 Sarah Faison.
 - 9-6 Wentworth Faison.
- 7-5 William Wright Faison, son of Elisha and Amelia Ivey Faison, 5-1-1810-. Married Elizabeth Ann Oates, 11-11-1817-12-17-1902. Issue:
 - 8-1 Frances (Frankie) Faison, 11-16-1843-7-25-1920. Married Henry Fryar, 1830-1899. Issue:
 - 9-1 Elizabeth (Bessie) Fryar married Gibbons Westbrook.
 - 9-2 Mortimer Fryar.
 - 9-3 Lydia Fryar, married a McDowell.
 - 8-2 Dr. Julius Faison, lived in Bennetsville, S. C.
 - 8-3 Wentworth Faison, married Clara Milliard. Issue:
 - 9-1 Elizabeth Faison, married Robert Hurst.
 - 8-4 Laura Faison, married William A. Thomson. Issue:
 - 9-1 Annie Laura Thomson, married David Sessoms. Both deceased.
 - 9-2 Curtis Thomson, married Kate Moore. 1 child. All deceased.
 - 9-3 Augusta Thomson, married Rev. J. T. Pharr. She lives in Sanford, N. C.
 - 9-4 J. Faison Thomson, attorney, lives in Goldsboro, N. C., married Louise Davis.
 - 8-5 Eloise Faison, 1856-1897. Married Thomas H. Perrett. Issue:
 - 9-1 Mary Perrett, 4-16-1893-. Married H. T. Ray of Faison.
 - 9-2 Elizabeth (Bessie) Perrett, 9-29-1894-. Married A. R. Hicks.
- 8-2 Dr. John Haywood Faison, son of Thomas Kilbey and Mary Ann Oates Faison, born in Sampson County, N. C. June 23, 1829. On Dec. 23, 1852, he was married to Julia McGowan who was born in Duplin County, Nov. 19, 1830 and died in Washington, D. C., Dec. 30, 1891. In 1892 Dr. Faison lost the plantation in Elliott, N. C., which his forebears had owned (except for eight years) since Henry McCullough had granted it to James Faison (1729-1784) nearly a

century and a quarter earlier. Dr. Faison died in Clinton, N. C., April 12, 1895. He and his wife are both buried there. Issue:

9-1 Walter Emmerson Faison, born March 4, 1854 in Clinton, N. C. Died in Wilmington, N. C., Sept. 22, 1897. Married Kate Sprunt in Kenansville, N. C., Oct. 10, 1881, Rev. James Sprunt, father of the bride officiating. She was born in Duplin County, Oct. 6, 1857 and died in Clinton, Dec. 24, 1895. Both are buried in Clinton. Issue:

10-1 Eleanor Hall Faison, born in Clinton, July 27, 1882. Married Lawrence W. Manning in Washington, D. C., June 11, 1906. She died Aug. 13, 1908 leaving a three-weeks old baby:

11-1 Eleanor Faison Manning, born in July 1908. Married Wm. Bruce Isaacs, July 21, 1927 in Lexington, Ky.

10-2 Haywood Renick Faison, born in Clinton, April 23, 1884. Married Lucy Wickham Fitzhugh, Oct. 27, 1915. She was the only daughter of Parks and Elizabeth Wickham Fitzhugh, born March 18, 1885, at "Milton" in Culpepper Co., Va. Issue:

11-1 Haywood Renick Faison, Jr., born in Wilmington, N. C., April 20, 1917. Married Lucile Minott in St. Philips Church, Charleston, S. C., May 30, 1939. Lucile Minott, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Francis Sams Minott, was born June 5, 1921. He was in the A.A.F., Captain and Squadron Leader of the B 29's operating between Saipan and Japan, 1945. His missions over, he returned to the U. S.; spent three years at Aberdeen, Maryland, Proving Grounds; then went as a Major to Kirkland Field near Albuquerque, N. Mex., on experiments with atom bombs. Issue:

12-1 Haywood Renick Faison III, born in Washington, D. C., March 1, 1940.

12-2 Francis Minott Faison, born in Newport News, Va., May 27, 1948.

11-2 Elizabeth (Betty) Wickham Faison, born at Charlotte, N. C., April 5, 1921. Just before she was sent overseas with the WAC Contingent to Algiers and Italy she was married to Stanley Trapp in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Chattanooga, Tenn., Oct. 3, 1943. He was also in the air force. Both have returned to civilian life. He is with the Geological Survey, Washington, D. C. Issue:

12-1 Stanley Faison Trapp, infant son, died Oct. 2, 1946.

12-2 William Stanley Trapp, born Oct. 12, 1947.

12-3 Elizabeth Wickham Trapp, born Feb. 22, 1952.

11-3 Walter Emmerson Faison, born in Hendersonville, N. C., Jan. 10, 1926. Was married Aug. 27, 1949 in Bethesda, Maryland, to Myra Nan Toel of St. Joseph, Mo. In 1945 he was with Air Force Communications in Greenland. Now Comptroller with Civil Aeronautics Administration in Washington. Issue:

12-1 George Faison.

10-3 Julia McGowan Faison, born in Clinton, N. C., Dec. 24, 1893. Married James Coburn Pickens. He died in January, 1945.

10-4 Kate Sprunt Faison, twin sister to Julia, born Dec. 24, 1893. Married Pearce L. Easterling in Cheraw, S. C., July 5, 1930.

9-2 Amelia Elizabeth Faison, born Jan. 7, 1856. Died at St. Mary's School in Raleigh, N. C., Feb. 6, 1873.

9-3 Julia Arminta Faison, born Feb. 4, 1858. Died Sept 8, 1859.

Note: All data on the Dr. Faison line contributed by Haywood R. Faison, Sr., of Washington, D. C. The early records were copied from his father's (Dr. Faison's) Bible. Other members of the family brought the data up to date.

5-2 Dixon Faison, son of James and Frances Dixon Faison, born in Charles Parish, York Co., Va., Dec. 5, 1729. Baptized 1730. Married Sarah Kilbey. Moved with his father and three brothers, James, Elias, and Henry to Northampton County, N. C. He remained there when his three brothers went on to Duplin County in 1744. Dixon Faison died in Northampton County, N. C., in 1778. Issue:

6-1 Herod Faison married Sarah Smith. He died in 1815. Issue:

7-1 Britton Faison, married Charlotte Wood. He died in 1820.

7-2 Herod Faison, Jr., 10-26-1796-6-27-1865. Married first, Rebecca Boykin and second, Guilema Marie Shepherd.

7-3 Henry Faison, died in 1816.

7-4 Frances Faison, died in 1815. Single.

7-5 Martha (Patsey) Faison, married Samuel Stanfill.

6-2 Dixon Faison, Jr.

6-3 Elias Faison, died in 1800.

6-4 Thomas Faison. Died in December 1824. Issue:

7-1 Sterling Faison.

7-2 Richard Faison, married Rebecca Peebles.

7-3 James Faison.

- 7-4 Jincy (Virginia?) Faison, married ——— Lewter.
- 6-5 Mary Faison, married ——— Hayes.
- 6-6 Rebecca Faison, no record.
- 5-3 Elias Faison, son of James and Frances Dixon Faison, born in Charles Parish, York Co., Va., Oct. 15, 1742. Moved first to Northampton County, N. C., and then settled in Goshen Swamp, Duplin County, prior to 1771. Married "the Widow Gregg." (Maiden name Frances Kilbey, a sister to Sarah Kilbey who married Dixon Faison, and to Elizabeth Kilbey who married James Faison. Thus three sisters married three brothers). Elias Faison died in Duplin County in April 1788. He had two daughters:
 - 6-1 ——— Faison, married Wm. Thomson, a soldier of the Revolution. (Note: The Thomson family which intermarried with the Faison-Oates-Ivey families was of Scotch descent. The name should be spelled without a "p". Hon. John Sprunt Hill.) No issue.
 - 6-2 Frances Faison; after her sister's death, married her brother-in-law, Wm. Thomson. Issue:
 - 7-1 Sarah (Sallie) Thomson, 2-10-1793—11-5-1855. Married Dr. Louis F. Peck of Harvard University. After his death she married, 5-9-1820 her cousin Isham Faison, 4-4-1779—11-21-1831. Isham Faison was a brother to Mary Faison who married Col. Thomas Hicks. Issue of Sarah Thomson and Dr. Louis F. Peck:
 - 8-1 Eliza Ann Peck, 1814-. Married Isham Faison Hicks, 1810-1901. Issue:
 - 9-1 Sarah Thomson Hicks, 5-28-1833—10-7-1900. Married Maj. James S. Hines, 12-16-1830—12-26-1904 of the Civil War. Issue:
 - 10-1 Lewis Henry Hines, 1859-1912. Single.
 - 10-2 James A. Hines, 1861-1945. Married in 1910 to Bessie Henson. Four children.
 - 10-3 Eliza Jane Hines, 1863-1870.
 - 10-4 Frances (Frankie) Faison Hines, 1868-. Married Philip Hinesberger.
 - 10-5 Isham Hicks Hines, 1869-1950. Married Nell DeVane. No issue.
 - 10-6 William Thomson Hines, 1872-. Married Mariah Ireland. Married second, Mary Haywood Middleton. No issue.
 - 10-7 Sarah Peck Hines, 3-2-1878-. Married Almond H. Herring in 1918. No issue.

9-2 Capt. Lewis Hicks.

9-3 Livingston Hicks, married Eliza Faison, daughter of James and Helen Fennell Faison. Issue:

10-1 George Faison Hicks.

For descendants of Sallie Thomson Peck and Isham Faison, her second husband, see issue of Isham Faison, second child of Henry and Diana Griffin Faison:

7-2 William Thomson, Jr., married his cousins, first, Sallie and second, Lucy Thomson who were sisters.

5-4 Henry Faison, born 10-28-1744, baptized in 1744, in Charles Parish, York Co., Va., son of James and Frances Dixon Faison. Married Diana Griffin on Dec. 30, 1773. A friend, Epaphroditus Kilbee, was witness or stood bond for Henry Faison to get his marriage license. James Dancy gave his consent or approbation for Henry to marry with his ward, Diana Griffin of Northampton County. In 1774 they, with his two brothers, James and Elias, moved to Duplin County. On July 2, 1774 Henry McCullough deeded land to Henry Faison. Henry Faison, a Revolutionary War Farmer, was in Capt. Michael Kenan's Militia Company. Tradition finds "Henry Faison joined the Regt.—found another to take his place—said Faison discharged." Henry Faison died in 1788; Diana Faison died 3-3-1828. Their issue:

6-1 Mary Faison, 7-17-1777-9-3-1814.

6-2 Isham Faison, 4-4-1779-11-21-1831.

6-3 Elias James Faison, 9-14-1781-7-30-1869.

6-4 Nancy Faison, 1784-1825.

6-5 Martha (Patsey) Faison, 1786-1842.

6-6 Fannie Faison, 1788-1822.

6-1 Mary (Polly) Faison, 7-17-1777-9-3-1814. Married 5-6-1797 to Col. Thomas Hicks, 7-20-1777-7-23-1817. Issue:

7-1 Mary Diana Hicks, 6-2-1799-1863. Married Kenan Frederick. Moved to Alabama. Issue:

8-1 Frances Frederick, married George Glenn of Georgia. Issue:

9-1 Maria Glenn, married Blanchard Scott of Georgia.

7-2 Thomas William Hicks, 7-12-1802-. Settled in Cusseta, Ala., where he and his wife are both buried.

7-3 Dr. James Henry Hicks, 12-24-1804-7-30-1874. Married 12-21-1830, Sarah Eliza Miller, 6-1-1810-12-6-1867, dau. of Stephen and Winifred Whitfield Miller. Issue:

8-1 Martha Winifred Hicks, 1-3-1832-8-3-1900. Married Dr. Henry W. Faison.

8-2 Mary Faison Hicks, 11-14-1833-2-9-1864. Married 8-12-1856, Col. Christopher D. Hill as wife number three. Issue:

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

- 9-1 William Lanier Hill, 10-28-1857-8-29-1937. Married 1-2-1895, Mary Lou Brown, 6-22-1864-6-1-1927, dau. of John Bright Brown, and desc. of Gen. Thomas Brown of the Revolution. Issue:
 - 10-1 Dudley Brown Hill, 11-29-1895-. Married Jennie Gilchrist.
 - 10-2 John Bright Hill, 8-27-1897-. Married Katherine Grandson Taylor, dau. of Col. Walker Taylor of Wilmington, N. C.
- 9-2 James Hicks Hill, 6-30-1859-6-2-1897. Married Josephine Carney. He is buried at Ocala, Fla. Issue:
 - 10-1 James Hicks Hill, Jr., 10-27-1897-.
- 9-3 Mary Faison Hill, 8-4-1861-3-3-1895. Married Henry McDiarmid Robinson, 5-8-1860-2-21-1939. Issue:
 - 10-1 Elizabeth Hicks Robinson, 7-1-1890-. Married in 1919, David I. Fort, 6-17-1882-.
 - 10-2 Katherine McDiarmid Robinson, 9-11-1893-. Married, 1926, Robinson O. Everette. Issue:
 - 11-1 Robinson O. Everette, Jr., 3-18-1928-.
- 8-3 Betty Williams Hicks, 1835-1922. Married 1864, Col. Christopher D. Hill, her brother-in-law, as wife number four. Issue:
 - 9-1 Johnnie Hill, died young.
 - 9-2 John VanSickle Hill, born 1867. Died young.
 - 9-3 Robert Dudley Hill, 1869-1939. Single.
 - 9-4 Eliza Hill, died young.
- 6-2 Isham Faison, second child of Henry and Diana Griffin Faison, 4-4-1779-11-21-1831. Married Sarah (Sallie) Thomson Peck 2-10-1793-11-5-1855, widow of Dr. Louis F. Peck and dau. of William Thomson. Issue:
 - 7-1 Dr. Henry W. Faison, 6-30-1823-12-23-1885. Married 12-11-1848, Martha Winifred Hicks, 1-3-1832-8-5-1900, dau. of James Henry and Eliza Miller Faison Hicks. Issue:
 - 8-1 Sallie Eliza Faison, 3-5-1851-4-4-1939. Buried in Warsaw, N. C. Married Thomas Buckner Pierce, 1837-1912. Issue:
 - 9-1 Henry Faison Pierce, 1874-1932. Married in 1899, to Annie Saunders Noel, sister of Gov. Edward E. Noel of Miss. In 1927 he married second, Margaret R. Chambers of Kenansville, N. C. Issue by second wife:
 - 10-1 Henry Faison Pierce, Jr., 3-21-1928-.
 - 9-2 Margaret Hill Pierce, 1876-1940. Married Wallace Crue. No issue:

- 9-3 Wentworth Willie Pierce, 1878-1923. Married Nell Rust Smith, 1882-, dau. of Mrs. E. Rust Smith of Washington, D. C. Issue:
 - 10-1 Wentworth Willie Pierce, Jr., 1907-. Living in Washington, D. C.
 - 10-2 Eleanor Pierce, 1912-. Married Drexel Sprecher of New York City.
 - 10-3 Elizabeth Pierce, 1914-. Married Frank G. Cook, Jr.
- 9-4 Thomas Buckner Pierce, Jr. No record.
- 9-5 James Hicks Pierce, 1882-1921. Married Ruth Leonard who died in 1922. Issue:
 - 10-1 Ruth Pierce, 1908-1912.
 - 10-2 James Hicks Pierce, Jr., 1911-1926.
 - 10-3 Lt. Chas. Leonard Pierce, 1917-. No further record.
- 9-6 Christopher Dudley Pierce, 1884-. Married in 1911, to Ora Bottoms of California.
- 9-7 Isham Rowland Pierce, 1886-1913. Single.
- 9-8 Martha Winifred Pierce, 1888-1947. Married in 1907, to D. Earl Best. Issue:
 - 10-1 Sallie Faison Best, born 1907. Married L. B. Huie.
 - 10-2 Llewellyn Best, born 1909. Married Gordon McSwain of Acadia, Florida.
- 9-9 Sallie Faison Pierce, 1890-. Married in 1913, Lt. Comdr. Edward B. Gibson.
- 9-10 Anna Taylor Pierce, 1892-. Married Jesse Hines who died. She married second, in 1928, Dr. Daniel Shrewsbros of Philadelphia. No issue.
- 9-11 John Miller Pierce, 1893-. Married Estelle Ray, 1898-, dau. of Dr. D. S. Ray of Clinton, N. C. Issue:
 - 10-1 Margaret Ray Pierce, 4-16-1926-
 - 10-2 Sallie Faison Pierce, 8-9-1927-
 - 10-3 John Miller Pierce, Jr., 3-7-1929-
 - 10-4 James Hicks Pierce, 7-14-1931-
 - 10-5 David Ray Pierce, 1932-1938.
- 8-2 Mary (Mollie) Hicks Faison, 1853-1897. Single.
- 8-3 Isham Rowland Faison, 3-16-1855-. Married Mollie Estes, 10-13-1885. Died at Dora, Ala., 1938. Issue:
 - 9-1 Martha Winifred Faison, 8-7-1888-. Married Thaddeus Holt of Georgia. Issue:

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

- 10-1 Virginia Holt, 1906-. Married Claude Golden of Alabama.
- 10-2 Thaddeus Holt, Jr., 1908-. Staff of Atlanta Constitution.
- 10-3 Wallace Holt, 1910-
- 10-4 Ellen Holt, 1913-
- 10-5 Mary Emily Holt, 1915-
- 10-6 Winifred (Winnie) Faison Holt, 1917-
- 10-7 Lillian Holt, 1919-
- 10-8 Florence Holt, 1921-
- 10-9 Frances Holt, 1923-
- 10-10 Doris Holt, 1925-
- 9-2 Mary Estes Faison, 6-21-1890-. Married Victor Hugo Carmichael, 1884-. Issue:
 - 10-1 Mary Faison Carmichael.
 - 10-2 Charlotte Carmichael.
 - 10-3 Viola Carmichael.
- 9-3 Sallie E. Faison, 5-21-1892-. No record.
- 9-4 Soloman Faison, 1896-1916. Lived at Dora, Ala.
- 9-5 Zeb Vance Faison, 12-18-1897-
- 9-6 Frances Hill Faison, 7-7-1899-. No record.
- 9-7 Joseph J. Faison, 2-14-1901-. Married Elizabeth Carter of Tennessee. Issue:
 - 10-1 Joseph J. Faison, Jr., 7-10-1931-
- 8-4 Dr. James H. Faison, 10-13-1857-1-26-1887. Single. Killed by a runaway horse.
- 8-5 Judge Henry Elias Faison, 12-4-1859-1945. An outstanding lawyer in Clinton, N. C. Married in 1888 to Margaret Ella Johnson, 9-21-1853-7-15-1934, dau. of Alfred and Margaret Johnson of Clinton. Issue:
 - 9-1 Margaret Johnson Faison, 1-4-1890-. County Librarian.
 - 9-2 Georgia Hicks Faison, 2-13-1891-. Reference Librarian, State University of N. C.
 - 9-3 Ferdinand Faison, 8-22-1892-. Lives in Clinton. Married Nell Peterson in 1926. Issue:
 - 10-1 Margaret Lucile Faison, 1-20-1930-
 - 10-2 Ferdinand Johnson Faison, 6-20-1934-
- 8-6 Dr. John Miller Faison, 4-17-1862-4-21-1915. Married in 1887, Eliza DeVane, 1-13-1863-12-26-1935. Dr. John Miller Faison was a great doctor and a useful, brainy man; beloved by rich and poor alike. Was U. S. Senator at the time of his death in 1915. Issue:

- 9-1 Martha Hicks Faison, 3-28-1890-. Teacher in New York City.
- 9-2 Henry William Faison, 10-21-1891-3-3-1934. Single.
- 9-3 William DeVane Faison, 4-9-1893-8-12-1927. Single.
- 9-4 Laura Murphy Faison, 6-7-1894-6-26-1921. Single.
- 9-5 Isham Rowland Faison, 1-10-1896-. Married Louise Oates, 6-15-1897-, dau. of William J. and Ida Bowden Oates.
- 9-6 John Miller Faison, Jr., 1-6-1898-. Married Evelyn Plummer.
- 8-7 William Miller Faison, 9-9-1864-. Living in Greenville, S. C. Married in 1890, Isabella Bryan, 7-21-1868-7-27-1895, dau. of Kadar and Ruth Spicer Bryan. Issue:
 - 9-1 Ruth Spicer Faison, 1-31-1892-. Lives with her father.
 - 9-2 Sallie Pierce Faison, 1894-1903.
- 8-8 Albert Dewey Faison, 1866-1871.
- 8-9 Percy Velpeau Faison, 9-28-1868-. Died in Nevada. Single.
- 8-10 Winifred Faison, 2-25-1873-11-20-1937.
- 7-2 Isham Rowland Faison, 5-4-1825-2-8-1911, second son of Isham and Sarah Thomson Peck Faison. Married Virginia James Faison, dau. of James and gr. dau. of Henry and Mary Chestnutt Faison.
- 7-3 Elias James Faison, 11-27-1827-2-27-1899. Married Elizabeth M. Lane 10-12-1832-9-14-1909. Issue:
 - 8-1 Dr. Isaac Wellington Faison, 3-5-1853-7-9-1926. Buried at Charlotte, N. C. Married 11-30-1881, Sallie Spring Yates, 12-30-1861-4-13-1935. Issue:
 - 9-1 Elizabeth Yates Faison, 10-9-1882-. Married Harvey Lambeth; after his death she married Dr. Benjamin W. Brown. No issue.
 - 9-2 Dr. Yates Wellington Faison, 4-8-1886-. Born at Mt. Olive, N. C. Married 12-15-1915, Mary Ward Cameron. Issue:
 - 10-1 Yates Wellington Faison, Jr., 9-16-1917-
 - 10-2 William Ward Faison, 1-21-1921-
 - 10-3 Cameron Faison, 9-15-1926-
- 8-2 Mary Jane Faison, 3-25-1855. Married Christopher Hill Pierce, 5-20-1846-8-13-1893. She married second, Thomas Frank Simmons. He died in 1912 and was buried in Maryland. Later she entered a Ladies Confederate Home in Fayetteville, N. C. Issue:
 - 9-1 Christopher Hill Pierce, Jr., 10-15-1883-. Married Selena G. Devereaux. Issue:

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

- 10-1 Harriet Pierce, 8-14-1911-
- 10-2 Mary Faison Pierce, 6-21-1913-
- 9-2 Elizabeth Faison Pierce, 9-18-1890-
- 8-3 Henry J. Faison, 1-31-1857—9-18-1944. Married Estelle Lippincott; married second, Fannie Sutton, 8-28-1876-. Issue:
 - 9-1 Raymond Stone Faison, 12-20-1890—6-25-1905. By first wife.
 - 9-2 Marie Frances Faison, 9-22-1899-. Married Kenneth Ogdon Burgwin 3-23-1890-. Issue:
 - 10-1 Marie Frances Burgwin, 1923-.
 - 10-2 Eleanor Faison Burgwin, 1925-.
 - 9-3 Dr. Elias Sampson Faison, 10-1-1902-. Married Gloria Jones of Arkansas. Issue:
 - 10-1 Henry J. Faison II, 7-10-1934-
 - 9-4 Elva Jane Faison, 8-4-1905-. Married Robert W. Safrit II. Issue.
 - 10-1 Robert W. Safrit III, 12-13-1933-
- 8-4 Isham Frank Faison, 11-27-1858—5-4-1937. Married Isabella Pigford, 6-5-1882-, dau. of W. J. and Virginia James Beaumont Pigford. Issue:
 - 9-1 Virginia Frances Faison, 5-10-1911-. Married Jeff D. Johnson II of Clinton, N. C.
 - 9-2 William King Faison, 9-10-1912-
 - 9-3 Elizabeth Lane Faison, 6-6-1916-
- 8-5 Sampson Lane Faison, 11-29-1860—10-17-1940. Married 12-21-1905 Eleanor Kerfoot Sowers, 1-7-1877-. Issue:
 - 9-1 Sampson Lane Faison, Jr., 1907-. Married 1935 to Virginia Gordon Weed of Savannah, Ga. Graduate in Art History from both Harvard and Princeton. As a part of his service in World War II, he interrogated Nazi art personnel in Austria and Germany concerning the art thefts by Adolph Hitler. After the war he returned to Germany to direct the return of these works to their rightful owners. Taught four years in Yale, then went to Williams College, Mass., where he is chairman of the Art Department and director of the Lawrence Art Museum of that college. He is also president of the College Art Association and Art Critic for "The Nation." (1952).
 - 9-2 Eleanor Sowers Faison, 6-23-1911-
- 8-6 Isaac Lane Faison, 11-5-1862—12-15-1944. Married Lola Davis, 8-6-1865-. Issue:

- 9-1 James Elias Faison, 5-5-1894-. Married Lena Lineberger. Issue:
 - 10-1 Martha Davis Faison, 1925-
 - 10-2 Elizabeth Jane Faison, 1929-
- 8-7 Virginia M. Faison, 6-1-1866—7-13-1947. Married Dr. Wm. B. Pritchard, 6-12-1862—6-6-1932. Issue:
 - 9-1 Virginia Gray Pritchard, 8-5-1898-. Married Henry L. Hilton-Green. Issue:
 - 10-1 Henry L. Hilton-Green, Jr., 3-13-1920-
 - 10-2 William Henderson Hilton-Green, 11-26-1926-
 - 9-2 Elizabeth H. Pritchard, 7-21-1903-. Married Cedric Culbertson French.
- 7-4 Frances Diana Faison, 7-7-1831—4-10-1916, dau. of Isham and Sarah Thomson Peck Faison. Married 8-5-1853, William E. Hill, 2-3-1829—4-9-1900, son of William Lanier and Annie E. Dudley Hill. Issue:
 - 8-1 Emily Howard Hill, 5-25-1855—5-22-1925. Single.
 - 8-2 Edward John Hill, 9-6-1857—6-14-1927. Married Beatrice Raynor. In 1951, living in Faison with her sister-in-law, Miss Sallie Hill.
 - 8-3 Isham Faison Hill, 4-28-1859—9-4-1942. Married 1-24-1890 to Kate D. Fuller, dau. of Thomas O. Fuller. Issue:
 - 9-1 Katherine Douglas Hill, 12-22-1890-. Married James Lathrop Morehead, 6-11-1882-, son of Eugene E. and Lucy Lathrop Morehead, and grandson of Gov. Motley Morehead of N. C. Date of marriage 1917. Issue:
 - 10-1 Lucy Lathrop Morehead, 4-21-1920-
 - 9-2 Thomas Fuller Hill, 10-25-1894-. Married Lucy Lee Fitzgerald.
 - 8-4 Christopher Dudley Hill, 3-11-1861—4-20-1925. Married Robena Domingo Rector. Issue:
 - 9-1 William Francis Hill, 10-7-1895-. Married Dorothy Lester.
 - 9-2 Marjory Hill, married first, ——— Martin, married second, George Reynolds. Issue:
 - 10-1 Christopher Dudley Martin.
 - 8-5 Virginia Faison Hill, 1864-1946. Single.
 - 8-6 John Smith Hill, 1867-1870.
 - 8-7 Hon. John Sprunt Hill, 3-17-1869-. Living in Durham, N. C. Married, 1899, Annie Louise Watts, 9-15-1876-. Issue:
 - 9-1 George Watts Hill, 1901-. Married, 1924, Ann Austin McCulloh. Issue:

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

10-1 George Watts Hill, Jr., 1926-. Married Mary Drake Lamberton.

9-2 Laura Valinda Hill, 1905-. Married, 1929, David St. Pierre.

9-3 Frances Faison Hill, 1908-. Married, 1937, Herbert Julius Fox. Issue:

10-1 Susan Staley Fox, 2-12-1942-

8-8 Sallie Faison Hill, 6-18-1873-. Single.

(The 6-2 Isham Faison line and much of the early Faison History compiled by Hon. Sprunt Hill, of Durham, North Carolina).

Other children of Henry and Diana Griffin Faison:

6-3 Elias James Faison, 9-14-1781-7-30-1869. Married Mary Jane Royal, 10-17-1796-11-9-1864.

6-4 Nancy Faison, 1784-1825. Married, 1801, to Peter Frederick, 1776-1816. Issue:

7-1 Henry Frederick, 9-19-1802-

7-2 James W. Frederick, 2-22-1804-

7-3 James E. Frederick, 7-19-1808-

Note: James W. may have died; the third child was then named James E.

6-5 Martha (Patsey) Faison, 1786-1842. Single.

6-6 Fannie Faison, 1788-1822, last child of Henry and Diana Griffin Faison. Married John D. Shaw of Cumberland Co., N. C. He died before the children were grown. They lived near Faison, N. C. Issue:

7-1 Henry Faison Shaw, 12-16-1810-. No further record.

7-2 Rev. Colin Shaw, 8-16-1812-7-8-1905, of the CSA. Married Phoebe Williams Bannerman, dau. of George W. Bannerman. Issue:

8-1 Washington Irving Shaw, 10-1-1848-1-13-1926. Married Sarah Cass Henry; buried at Kerr, N. C. He married second, Mary Graham Robinson, 10-19-1846-2-25-1910. He married third, Lulu Davis. He had one child by the first wife, seven by the second, none by the third. Issue:

9-1 Leila Shaw, 1870-. Married John William Page of Blanton, Fla. Issue:

10-1 Alpheus Page.

10-2 Shaw Page.

10-3 Peyton Page.

10-4 Cass (dau.) Page.

10-5 Edith Page.

10-6 Robert Page.

10-7 Charles Page.

- 10-8 John Ivey Page.
- 9-2 Robinson McGregor Shaw, 1874-. Married Edna Howell of Palestine, Texas. They lived in Ivanho, N. C.
- 9-3 Dudley Graham Shaw, married Mary Fennell of Kerr, N. C. Issue:
 - 10-1 Dudley Graham Shaw, Jr.
 - 10-2 David Carey Shaw.
 - 10-3 Madeline Shaw.
 - 10-4 John Colin Shaw.
- 9-4 Washington Irving Shaw, Jr., 1877-. Married Margaret Ence. Issue:
 - 10-1 Carl Faison Shaw.
 - 10-2 William Graham Shaw.
- 9-5 Carrie I. P. Shaw, 1878-1929. Married Douglas Hill. An adopted daughter:
 - 10-1 Mary Grace Hill of Berkeley, Calif.
- 9-6 Daniel McLean Shaw, 1881-. Married Laura Smith who died 1926 in Bladen Co., N. C.
- 9-7 Eugene Summerill Shaw, 1883-1927. Married Ruth Evers of Spokane, Wash.
- 9-8 John Isaac Faison Shaw, 1892-. Married Lillian Smith of Gastonia, N. C. Issue:
 - 10-1 Vivian Shaw.
 - 10-2 Graham Shaw.
- 8-2 Dr. Neil Graham Shaw. Buried at Maysville, N. C. Issue:
 - 9-1 Jack Shaw, married Alma Sabiston.
- 8-3 Henry Elias Shaw, 1856-1935 of Kinston, N. C. Married in 1881, Virginia Powers, dau. of Col. John Powers of Duplin County. Issue:
 - 9-1 Phoebe Shaw. No record.
 - 9-2 Sallie Stewart Shaw, married W. F. Gepheimer of Roanoke, Va.
 - 9-3 Fannie Faison Shaw, married W. E. Harlan of Kinston.
 - 9-4 Virginia Powers Shaw, married ——— Wood of Salem, Va.
 - 9-5 Mary Josephine Shaw, married ——— Kelley of Kinston.
- 8-4 Rev. William M. Shaw, 1857-1918. A Presbyterian minister. Married Alberta Faison, dau. of Thomas Ivey Faison. Issue:
 - 9-1 Carl Clement Shaw, once Duplin "Times" editor, Warsaw. Died in 1910. Single.
 - 9-2 Herman Summerill Shaw, 1887-. Prof. of History in

OUR FAMILY HERITAGE

- Haverford School, Pennsylvania. Married Grace Duer Logan of New York City. Has two beautiful daughters.
- 9-3 Ruth Faison Shaw, nationally known artist and figure painter. Has her own studio in New York City. Originated Finger Painting and Finger Paint. Spent some time in Rome, Italy. Single.
- 9-4 William Mitchell Shaw, 1892-. Postmaster at Fayetteville, N. C. Served in World War I. Married Helen Martin of Salem, Va. Issue:
- 10-1 William Mitchell Shaw, Jr., 9-27-1921-
 - 10-2 Helen Martin Shaw, 5-31-1923-
 - 10-3 Harry Faison Shaw, 11-29-1926-
 - 10-4 Gilbert Duerat Shaw, 6-4-1932-
- 9-5 Leslie B. Shaw. No record.
- 9-6 Mary (Mollie) Shaw, married Dr. Charles Stephen Kerr, 1845-1910. Issue:
- 10-1 James Kerr.
 - 10-2 Katie Kerr.
 - 10-3 Nellie Kerr.
 - 10-4 Fannie Kerr, married John Henry.
 - 10-5 Mamie Kerr, married Edward Henry.
 - 10-6 Annabel Kerr, married ——— Culbreth and lived in Fayetteville, N. C.
- 9-7 Fannie Shaw, married George Miller. Both buried in Tallahassee, Fla. Issue:
- 10-1 John Miller, Tallahassee, Fla.
 - 10-2 George Shaw Miller, Muscogee, Okla.
 - 10-3 Leslie Shaw Miller, Detroit, Mich.
 - 10-4 Lydia (Eliza) Miller.
- 7-3 Mary Ann Shaw, 1-4-1815-. Third child of Fannie Faison and John D. Shaw. Married Richard Miller in 1834. Issue:
- 8-1 Richard Miller, Jr. Died single.
 - 8-2 John Winfield Scott Miller, married three times. First wife was "Puss" Faison. Their issue:
 - 9-1 John Miller.
 - 9-2 Richard Miller.
 - 9-3 Faison Miller.
 - 8-3 Margaret Miller, married James Buchanan Carr.
- 7-4 John William Miller Shaw, 1818-1822.
- 7-5 Col. (Dr.) Elias Shaw, 2-12-1822-. Married his cousin, Susan Arabella Faison, dau. of William and Susannah Moseley Faison. He was killed in the Battle of Five Forks, Va., May 31, 1865.

A monument was erected to him in Elliott, N. C. Issue:

8-1 William Faison Shaw, 1848-1849.

8-2 Susan Frances Shaw, 1851-

8-3 Mary Josephine Shaw, 1856-1862.

8-4 Faison Shaw, 1859-1915. Died at Tucson, Ariz. Issue:

9-1 Matthew Faison Shaw.

8-5 Eugene Shaw, died in Arizona. No record.

The Kilbey (Kilby-Kilbie) Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Argent (silver) three torteaux (red discs) in fesse (horizontally across the shield) between two barrulets (narrow horizontal stripes) azure (blue).

Crest—A hand issuing from clouds pointing to a crozier in pale (vertical) proper (natural).

The Kilbey family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory, and verified as authentic for the line of the Indian fighter, William Kilby -1706 by W. E. Hennessee.

Since the earliest times the Kilbey family has been closely associated with the church. It has produced many churchmen, hence the torteaux on their shield.

This legend has come down from Anglo-Saxon England about the crest on the Kilbey Coat of Arms: There was a Contest as to the Abbotship of the great monastery at Petersborough. The candidate who seemingly had the best right to the position was a Kilbey, priest of one of the adjacent churches. He won "By God's Will." The Crozier was a symbol of the Abbot, and the Divine hand pointing thereto out of the clouds represents God's will.

There is no motto with the Kilbey display of arms owing to the antiquity of the heraldic grant.

Old World Traditions

The name Kilbey is of Celtic origin. It was anciently Kilbride. More anciently it was a long involved word "Ciollabrichhid" meaning "devoted to Bridget (St. Bridget)." In the Domesday Book the name is recorded Kilbyre. Later spellings were Kilbye, Kilbey, Kilbee, and Kilby. The spellings Kilby and Kilbey are now most commonly used in the United States.

The Kilbeys are still numerous in Leicestershire and Lincolnshire, England. They had a very elaborate country seat called "The Priory" in Dorking, Surry County, England, and were evidently both wealthy and prominent. However, the younger sons with adventurous spirits and very little of the family cash often came to America, passage paid, to carve out a niche for themselves in the new country.

A few of the Kilbys found in English records are listed below. While they are not in direct line of descent, they are undoubtedly of close family relation.

1. Roger Kilby, Member of Parliament 1363.
2. Dr. Richard Kilby (1560-1620), B.A., M.A., B.D., D.D., of Oxford, cited in Wood's "Athenae Oxonienses," Clerk's "History of Lincoln College," and Bloxon's "Register of Magdalen College." He was Regius Professor of Hebrew in Oxford and was a "leading member of the Oxford Company which translated the prophetic books for the Authorized Version of the Bible." He is buried in All Saints Church, Oxford.
3. Richard Kilby, Warwickshire, B.A., Cambridge, 1593, M.A., Oxford, 1594. He died in 1617 and is buried in the chancel of All Hallows Church, Derby.
4. Richard Kilby, Leicestershire, B.A., 1608, M.A., 1613, B.D., 1629, Oxford. He was Rector of Loddington; Bursar and Sub-Rector of Lincoln College.
5. Robert Kilby, B.A., Oxford, 1610.
6. Robert Kilby, B.A., Oxford 1622, M.A., 1625.
7. Thomas Kilby, B.A., Oxford, 1623.
8. John Kilby, B.A., Oxford, 1689.
9. Joseph Kilby, B.A., Oxford, 1695.

In America

Records indicate that Kilbys were found both in Massachusetts and Virginia in colonial times.

Henry Kilby, born in England 1608. "Passed from Port of London during the yeare ending Christmas 1635, certificate for passageway in the 'George' Joe Severn, Master of ship, nine persons including Henry Kilby 27 years old, to be transported to the Plantations in Virginia." Hotten's "Early Virginia Immigrants."

"Thomas Osborne, Jr., is granted by the king 500 acres of land in Henrico Co., Va., June 16, 1637 as a bounty for his personal advance of transportation costs to 9 persons, 1634-1637." Henrye Kilbye was included in these nine persons. Nugent's "Cavaliers and Pioneers of Virginia."

John Kilby

"John Kilby, ancestor of the Kilbys of Nansemond County, Virginia, was born in Vienna, Dorchester County, Maryland, Sept. 15, 1758. He settled in Hanover County, Virginia, about 1786. He died there in 1826. John Kilby shipped from Maryland August 6, 1776 on the brig Sturdy Beggar carrying 14 guns, and fought during the Revolution in defense of the colonies. After the second engagement of the Sturdy Beggar he was one of the Prize Crew placed on the captured ship,

Smyrna. A few days later the Sturdy Beggar was lost in a storm with all on board. The Smyrna was retaken by a British ship and John Kilby, along with the rest of the crew, was imprisoned in Portsea Jail, England for twenty-two months. Upon being exchanged he went to France and shipped from L'Orient under John Paul Jones for the famous cruise around England. He was a quarter gunner on the Bon Homme Richard during the engagement with the Serapis. At the surrender of the Serapis John Kilby was one of the three officers appointed to escort Capt. Pearson to John Paul Jones. His account of the fight was published in Scribner's Magazine for July, 1905. This was edited by Col. A. C. Buel from the original manuscript. Other details of his life and experience are cited by a letter from his son, Thomas Jefferson Kilby to his niece Indiana Virginia Kilby. The original manuscript and the letter are in possession of Bradford Kilby, Suffolk, Va."

Dr. C. M. Kilby, Lynchburg, Va., 1924.

1-1 *Christopher Kilby* was in Middlesex Co., Va., in 1641.

"Colonial Abstracts of Lancaster (adjoined Middlesex) County B. 2, p. 294 Adry (Audry) Hill deed of gift to Christopher Kilby of a cow and a calf. 4-1-1660."

Henning's "Virginia Statutes, Vol. 2, p. 98: Middlesex Co. Militia 1687: Att a Ct. held 11-23-1687 b'g met together by virtue of his Exc'y's command to take acct. of what men in ye county are capable to finde horse and men,—upon examination of same do hereby make returne as followeth: the persons whose names are underwritten are thought by this court of sufficient abilitie to finde a man, horse, and armor:" Mr. Christopher Kilbee was one of the men named.

"Virginia Land Grant Office Book 7, p. 714: Patent to Christopher Kilbee, 590 acres in Middle (sex) County, adj. Wm. Churchill, April 20, 1689."

Christopher Kilby married Katherine Hill. The following dates of births, marriages, and deaths are all taken from the Christ Church Register, Middlesex County, Va. Issue:

- 2-1 Mary Kilbee, dau. of Christopher and Katherine Hill Kilbee married George Harwood and was left a widow in 1704.
- 2-2 Hannah, dau. of Christopher and Katherine Hill Kilbee buried Mar. 7, 1686.
- 2-3 *William Kilby*, son of Christopher and Katherine Hill Kilbee, married Johannah Lawson. She died Feb. 3, 1705/6. William Kilby was Vestryman in Christ Church, Middlesex County, Justice of the Peace, a Captain in the militia, and quite an Indian fighter in his day. He died 1706. Administration of his estate recorded in Middle-

sex Co. Court Record 1706. His issue:

3-1 William Kilby, tradition says that he moved to the banks of the Nansemond or Rappahannock River and developed Kilbey's Cove. If he did, then his will and his wife's identity would be among the missing records in either Nansemond or Richmond County.

3-2 *Christopher Kilbie*, born Jan. 9, 1695/6.

3-3 Katherine Kilbie, baptized Sept. 9, 1702.

3-4 Elizabeth Kilbie, born Jan. 13, 1704/5. Baptized Feb. 11, 1704/5.

3-2 *Christopher Kilbie*, born in Middlesex County, Va., Jan. 9, 1695/6. Baptized Feb. 9, 1695/6. Married Catherine Lewis, Jan. 1, 1718. They moved to Isle of Wight County, Va., in 1723 where he bought 1,500 acres of land on the Nottoway River from Nathaniel Harrison of Surry County, Va. The oldest son, William, was born in Middlesex Co. (Christ Church Register) but the other five were evidently born in Isle of Wight County. Around 1741 he moved again, this time to Northampton County, N. C., where he made his will Feb. 9, 1741/2. This will was recorded in the May term of Court, Northampton County, 1752. In this will he leaves property to his wife, "Katherine"; his two sons, Eph (Epaphroditus) and Xpher (Christopher); and to his three daughters, Sarah, Frances, and Elizabeth. No mention is made of his first son, William. He may have died or have received his share of the property earlier. Mention is made of his "friends" Joshua Lewis and John Fort. John Braswell was one of the witnesses to the will. Grimes' "Abstract of Early North Carolina Wills." Issue of Christopher and Catherine Lewis Kilby:

4-1 William Kilby, born in Middlesex Co., Va., Jan. 12, 1723. Issue:

5-1 William Kilby, officer in the Revolution. Heitman's list of North Carolina Officers in the Continental Line gives "William Kilby, 2nd N. C. Regiment, Comm. June 6, 1776. Died April 6, 1777. His record is also given in Brumbaugh's list, and in N. C. Hist. and Gen. Register Vol. 1, p. 415. No issue.

4-2 Epaphroditus Kilby, in spite of his unwieldy name, became a gallant soldier and officer in the Revolution. North Carolina Colonial Records, Vol. 10, p. 620 "Epei Kilby, Lieut. 1778."

4-3 Christopher Kilby, also became an officer in the Revolution. N. C. Colonial Records Vol. 11, p. 685 lists Captain "Espher" (Christopher) Kilby as having been elected Captain of the Topsail Company of Militia.

4-4 Sarah Kilbey, married Dixon Faison. See issue of Dixon Faison.

- 4-5 Frances Kilbey, married first ——— Gregg, and second, Elias Faison. See issue of Elias and Frances Kilbey Faison.
- 4-6 *Henrietta Elizabeth Kilbey*, married James Faison. See issue of James and Elizabeth Kilbey Faison.

The Lawson Family

Traditions

The name Lawson comes from the Gaels. Originally it was "Lah-hras" meaning a laurel tree. The ancient Lawson Arms had a laurel wreath as a crest.

- 1-1 *Epaphroditus Lawson*, Patriarch of the Lawson family, Justice, Burgess, etc. Patented land in Isle of Wight County in 1635; in Lancaster County in 1649. It was he who brought the family Coat of Arms with him to the new country. He died 1652. Issue:
 - 2-1 *Epaphroditus Lawson*.
 - 2-2 *Rowland Lawson*. Will probated in Lancaster County, Va., in 1661, naming the following children:
 - 3-1 *Rowland Lawson, Jr.* Affixed the family Coat of Arms to his will. Issue:
 - 4-1 *Rowland Lawson*.
 - 4-2 *Henry Lawson*.
 - 3-2 *Elizabeth Lawson*.
 - 3-3 *John Lawson* married *Mary Kilby*, Aug. 19, 1680. Issue:
 - 4-1 *Effriditus (Epaphroditus) Lawson*, bap. Aug. 10, 1684.
 - 4-2 *Johannah Lawson*, married *William Kilby*, son of *Christopher Kilby*. She died Feb. 3, 1705. See issue of *William and Johannah Lawson Kilby*.

The Lewis Family

Traditions

The name Lewis is Welsh and means in that language "to adhere." A warlike Welsh adventurer led his band north by sea and captured the Island of Lews or Lewes off the coast of Scotland. He and his descendants lived there a century or more until they were driven out by the Clan MacLeod and forced to return to Wales. In the interim the rulers had taken the name of the island for their family name. In time it became Lewis. It is not connected with the name Louis in any way. Louis is unknown as a surname even in France.

1-1 *John Lewis*, born in 1594 in Monmouthshire, England. In 1653 "Jon Lewis" was granted 250 acres of land in Virginia for bringing over three Lewis settlers, probably himself and his two grown sons. This land lay at the head of Totopomoye Creek (later called Lewis Creek) which is a branch of the Poropotank Creek. He made his home on this land and was buried there when he died Aug. 21, 1657. His tombstone is still in existence. On it just below the family Coat of Arms in this inscription:

Here lieth interred the body
of John Lewis (Borne in
Munmoth Shire) died the 21th of
August 1657 Aged 63 yeares
The Anagram of his Name
I show no ill

His issue:

2-1 John Lewis, Jr., m. Isabella Miller.

2-2 William Lewis, no issue.

2-3 *Edward Lewis* of Totoskey Creek.

"On February 20, 1662 Edward Lewis and Thomas Robinson patented 1140 acres on the North side of the Rappahannock in Farnham Parish, Rappahannock County, Va., on Totoskey Creek." Patent Book 5, p. 233.

"On June 1, 1663, Edward Lewis patented 498 acres on Crosse Creek adjoining James Sanford." Patent Book 5, p. 486.

"In June 1664 Edward Lewis of Totoskey Creek and Mary sold land to James Bedlecome." Book I. Old Rappahannock County Records 1656-64, p. 376.

"In November 1666 Edward Lewis sold 200 acres from his 498 acre tract to Giles Cook." Book II, p. 45.

His issue:

3-1 James Lewis. One line of this branch has been carried down to the present time by Boddie in his "Southside Virginia Families."

3-2 *John Lewis*.

3-3 Edward Lewis.

3-4 Elizabeth Lewis, born 1674.

3-5 Johanna Lewis, born 1676.

3-6 Thomas Lewis.

3-7 Edmund Lewis.

3-2 *John Lewis* drifted down to New Kent County, Va., where he was married to Elizabeth O'Brissell of Christ Church Parish, Oct. 24, 1681. He died Feb. 26, 1715. Issue:

4-1 Eusebus Lewis, born Jan. 22, 1683.

4-2 *Catherine Lewis*, married Christopher Kilbie, son of William and Johannah Lawson Kilby, Jan. 1, 1718. See issue of Christopher and Catherine Lewis Kilbie.

The O'Brissell Family

1-1 *Eusebus O'Brissell* buried March 7, 1689. Issue:

2-1 *Elizabeth O'Brissell* married John Lewis of New Kent County, Va., Oct. 24, 1681. See issue of John and Elizabeth O'Brissell Lewis.

Most of the data on the Lewis, Lawson, and O'Brissell families was taken from Christ Church Register, Middlesex County, Virginia.

NOTE: The families could have been living outside the jurisdiction of the Parish during periods of events entirely missing, or events recorded without dates.

The Hollingsworth Family

Coat of Arms

Shield—Azure (blue); 3 holly leaves slipped, vert (green) on a bend (broad diagonal stripe from upper right to lower left), argent (silver).

Crest—A stag lodged, proper (natural color).

Motto—*Disce Ferenda Pati*. Translation: "Bear patiently what must be borne."

The Hollingsworth family Armorial Coat as recorded in Burke's General Armory and used by J. Adger Stewart in his "Descendants of Valentine Hollingsworth, Sr."

The Coat of Arms of the Hollingsworth family, conferred about 1022 and handed down for generations, acquires a picturesque significance when the setting is understood. The holly is the family tree or flower. The three glistening holly leaves indicate appreciation of the red-berried trees which abound upon the estate to this day; they also suggest Christmas in Merrie England. The azure of the shield suggests the blue sky; argent, the silvery streams that flow through the woodlands; and vert, the green foliage of the forest trees. The virtue of these colors are equally beautiful, expressing loyalty, innocence, and love. The crest is a stag, recalling the Saxon Earls and happy hunting scenes. The motto, "Bear patiently what must be borne" may have been added later to indicate the attitude toward the Norman usurpation.

Traditions

The name Hollingsworth is probably of Saxon origin. "Wirth" means a farm or guarded enclosure; "ing" means sons of, or descendants of; the first syllable "Hol" could have been the name of the Saxon ancestor. More than one name was unusual before the year 1000. Literally the name meant the farm of the sons of Hol. Another theory is that the name pertained to the many holly trees on the place and meant the farm or estate of holly trees.

The Hollingsworth family is of Saxon descent. They came into England during the latter part of the Anglo-Saxon period. In 1022 they acquired by purchase an estate of about seven hundred acres at the edge of the great Macclesfield Woods, in northeastern Cheshire, England.

Hollingsworth Manor was listed in the Domesday Survey. Following the Norman Conquest, the freemen of Hollingsworth Manor, to-

gether with those of seven other manors which made up the Macclesfield Hundred, paid a yearly tax to a Norman Earl, Hugh Lupus, who usurped that Saxon Shire. They were thus enabled to remain in undisturbed possession of their homes.

The Official Herald who visited Cheshire in the year 1580 included John Hollingworth, Gent. and Robert Hollingsworth among the gentry residing in Macclesfield Hundred. Later records speak of Robert Hollingsworth of Hollingsworth Hall from whom the family is descended. He was Magistrate of the counties of Chester and Lancaster.

When the last representative of the English line, Capt. Robert Hollingsworth, died in 1865 the estate passed into the hands of strangers. Some attempt has been made to modernize the interior of the old stone manor house. It still contains pieces of massive hand-carved furniture of the early Hollingsworths. The family Coat of Arms is carved in stone above the entrances of both the manor house and the beautiful old stone church a mile and a half away.

Many gravestones of the Hollingsworth family stand in the churchyard but Capt. Robert Hollingworth (the English omit the "s") was laid to rest inside the church. By the side of his tomb is a beautiful window with the Hollingsworth Coat of Arms in stained glass. The tomb has the following inscription:

Sacred to the Memory of Robert de Hollingworth
of Hollingworth Hall
Deputy Lieutenant for the County of Chester
and late of the Carabiniers
Died 31st of January 1865, aged 74 years

Many English planters went to Ireland in the 17th century to escape political tyranny and religious domination. Among these were members of the Hollingsworth family.

1-1 *Henry Hollingsworth* and his wife, Catherine, the first of the name in Ireland, were living in Belleniskcrannel, Parish Lefoe, County Armagh, Ireland, when their son, Valentine Hollingsworth was born. They were Friends and members of the Lurgan Meeting as was their son Valentine.

2-1 *Valentine Hollingsworth* was born "about the sixth month of the year 1632." He was married to Ann Ree, daughter of Nicholas Ree of Tandragee, County Armagh, on April 7, 1655. She was born "about 1628" and died February 1, 1671. Valentine Hollingsworth married second, April 12, 1672, Ann Calvert, daughter of Thomas and Jane Calvert of Dromgora, Parish Segoe, County Armagh, Ireland.

Valentine Hollingsworth was a man of strong religious con-



HOLLINGSWORTH HALL

victions. His faith was an active force in his life. William Stockdale tells in his "Great Cry of Oppression" how year after year Valentine Hollingsworth refused to pay tithes to support the State Church; and how, just as regularly, the Tithes Monger confiscated many "stooks" of his wheat, barley, and oats; also many loads of hay.

In 1682 he and a party of other determined Quakers sailed from Belfast for the Delaware River, landing there in October—the month and year of William Penn's arrival. Valentine Hollingsworth was accompanied on this adventurous journey by his family (except his eldest son), including his son-in-law, Thomas Conway, and John Musgrove an indentured servant. He settled on Shellpot Creek in what is now Brandywine Hundred, New Castle County, Delaware. This tract of land was granted to him by William Penn, 20th day of 12th month, 1682. It contained nearly a thousand acres and is about five miles northeast of the present city of Wilmington.

Shortly after his arrival the Newark Monthly Meeting was established; the sessions being held mainly in the Hollingsworth home. In 1687 he granted "unto ffriends for a burying place half an Acre of land for yt purpose, there being already ffriends buried in ye Spot. Ffriends have referred fencing of it."

Valentine Hollingsworth was soon called upon to participate in public affairs and to hold office in the new home. He was a member of the first Assembly of the Province of Pennsylvania 1682-83; also served in the Assemblies of 1687, '88, '89, '95 and in 1700; was empaneled on the Great Pickering Inquest, October 25, 1683 to consider the famous case of Charles Pickering and others charged with counterfeiting; member of the Provincial Council; selected by this Council to be Justice of New Castle County, Feb. 3, 1685; was one of the signers of Penn's Great Charter.

Ann Calvert Hollingsworth died August 17, 1697; Valentine Hollingsworth died about 1711. Both lie in the Burying Ground which he donated to Friends. Valentine Hollingsworth lived and died that America might be a haven of political liberty and religious freedom; that everyone might worship God according to the dictates of his own conscience. Grateful descendants of the present day erected a large granite memorial, with suitable inscription and the family Coat of Arms engraved thereon, to the memory of Valentine Hollingsworth. It stands in the old Newark Burying Ground and was unveiled May 31, 1936.

Eleven children were born to Valentine Hollingsworth; four by his first wife and seven by his second. In Biblical times the greatest honor which could be bestowed upon a man was that his descen-

dants should be as the sands of the sea, and become a great people; and so it was with Valentine Hollingsworth. Nearly all the older families of northern Delaware can trace their ancestry to him. His descendants, numbered by the thousands, have spread from the Atlantic to the Pacific. The principles of right living; dependability, loyalty, honesty—to which he clung so tenaciously in life are exemplified in them. The family was ever noted for its industry and enterprise. Many of its early members engaged in the manufacture of flour, and were owners of numerous mills in New Castle County, Delaware; on the branches of the Elk River, Cecil County, Maryland; also in Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, and other states. Later descendants have turned to shipyards and steel mills. Today they are found in almost every type of work for the well-being and advancement of mankind.

- 3-2 *Henry Hollingsworth*, second child of Valentine Hollingsworth and his first wife, Ann Ree Hollingsworth, was born in Belleniskcrannel, Parish Lefoe, County Armagh, Ireland, on Sept. 7, 1659. Worked his way to America as a redemptioner to Robert Turner. Their ship, "The Lion of Liverpool" landed at Philadelphia, Aug. 14, 1683. Five years later the Newark Monthly Meeting granted him a certificate of permission to marry Lydia Atkinson, the girl who was waiting for him back in Ireland. He made the long trip back to his old home where they were married Aug. 22, 1688. Their marriage certificate is still in existence. He and his Irish bride made their first home in Chester, Pennsylvania.

Henry Hollingsworth soon became a man of distinction in the colonies. His career of public service extended into three states. He was Deputy Surveyor for Chester County, Pennsylvania; also for the town and county of New Castle, Delaware. While Deputy Surveyor for Chester County, he assisted in laying out the City of Philadelphia; he also surveyed thirty thousand acres of land for two of Penn's children, William and Letitia. The latter survey included all of the present township of New Garden, the greater part of Kennett, and several thousand acres in the northern part of New Castle County. He, himself, became a large landowner in Chester County, New Castle County, and later in Cecil County, Maryland.

In 1695 he represented New Castle County in the Pennsylvania Assembly along with his father. Later he removed to Chester County where he was appointed Master of Tolls in 1700, 26th day of Fourth month; was Coroner and Clerk of the Court from 1700 to 1708; became Tax Collector Sept. 17, 1702, holding this office several years; was later Prothonotary of the Court of Common

Pleas 1707. He removed to "Head of Elk" River (now Elkton), Cecil County, Maryland, about 1711. On March 9 1712 Lord Baltimore, a kinsman of his step-mother, appointed him to the most important office in the county, Surveyor. He and his sons, Stephen and Zebulon, established a large flour industry in Elkton with the whole world for a market.

Brought up and educated in the Quaker faith, he always clung to its pacific tenets even though in later life he united with the Protestant Episcopal Church and became a great leader in it. Charity was one of his dominating virtues. He gave several thousand acres of land in the vicinity of the Brandywine to the poor. He ate no meat himself and suffered no animal to be needlessly sacrificed. His will, dated February 23, 1721, Elkton, Cecil County, Maryland, was proved March 12, 1721. Six children were born to Henry and Lydia Atkinson Hollingsworth.

- 4-2 *Stephen Hollingsworth*, eldest son of Henry and Lydia Atkinson Hollingsworth, born in Chester County, Pennsylvania in 1690. Married Ann ———. About 1711 moved with his father to Cecil County, Md., where he was connected with their extensive milling interests. Magistrate of the Court of Cecil County and also leader in the Episcopal Church there. Removed to Orange County, Virginia, about 1734 where he received a grant of 472 acres on the west side of the Shenandoah. A year later he moved to Bladen County, North Carolina. Here he received a grant of 640 acres, September 9, 1735. His last move was to Duplin County where he was granted 600 acres on Muddy Creek in 1746. Muddy Creek is a misnomer; it is really a pretty, swift-moving stream. Here Stephen Hollingsworth selected a site and established his own flour mill. He became a large landowner and prominent in the county; was also Warden in the Church of St. Gabriels Parish. Began dividing his land to his children in 1748. Some of his children were minors, so in accordance with the English Law in the Province, he left the final division to his son Henry. Henry completed the final division in 1754 after his father's death. Stephen and Ann Hollingsworth had six children, perhaps more.
- 5-1 *Henry Hollingsworth*, son of Stephen and Ann Hollingsworth, received his first grant of land in Sampson County, North Carolina, in 1741 which fixes his birth about 1720. Married Mary Murrah. Increased his land holdings and like his father took an active part both in the county and in his church. Nine children were born to Henry and Mary Murrah Hollingsworth.
- 6-6 *Mary Hollingsworth*, sixth child of Henry and Mary Murrah Hollingsworth was born in Duplin County, North Carolina, Jan. 13, 1752.

Married James Faison in 1776. She died Sept. 9, 1822 and was buried in a marble vault beside her husband in the family burying ground near Turkey, N. C. See issues of James and Mary Hollingsworth Faison.

Material for the Hollingsworth Family was largely taken from "Descendants of Valentine Hollingsworth" by J. Adger Stewart of Louisville, Ky. This book traces hundreds of descendants to the present time. "Hollingsworths of Screven County, Georgia" by C. D. Hollingsworth and "Hollingsworth" by Mary Hollingsworth Jamar are among other books of the Hollingsworth family. Since these books are available in most genealogical libraries, I have only included early traditions and history of the family, and my direct ancestors in this brief.—Minnie Speer Boone.

Author's Line

THE FAISON FAMILY

1-1	Henryk Fayson Van Dover- acke -1693	M. Rebecca Plouvier
2-2	Henry Fayson Von Doverage 1656-1697	M. Anne Hickie
3-1	James Fayson Von Doverage 1680-1746	M. Mary Love
4-2	James Faison 1706-1773	M. Frances Dixon
5-1	James Faison 1727-1784	M. Elizabeth Kilbey
6-2	James Faison 1753-1812	M. Mary Hollingsworth 1752- 1822
7-3	Soloman Faison 1782-1832	M. Asha Elizabeth Chestnutt
8-4	Ann McQueen Faison 1818- 1869	M. Curtis Caraway Oates

The Collateral Family of Kilbey (Kilby-Kilbie)

1-1	Christopher Kilby in Middle- sex Co., Va. in 1641	M. Katherine Hill
2-3	William Kilby -1706	M. Johannah Lawson 1705/06
3-2	Christopher Kilbie 1695- Will recorded 1752.	M. Catherine Lewis 1718
4-6	Elizabeth Kilbey	M. James Faison 1727-1784

The Collateral Family of Lawson

1-1	Epaphroditus Lawson -1652	
2-2	Rowland Lawson	
3-3	John Lawson	M. Mary Kilby
4-2	Johannah Lawson -1705	M. William Kilby -1706

The Collateral Family of Lewis

1-1 John Lewis 1594-1657

2-3 Edward Lewis

3-2 John Lewis -1715

4-2 Catherine Lewis

M. Elizabeth O'Brissell

M. Christopher Kilbie 1695-
1752*The Collateral Family of Hollingsworth*

1-1 Henry Hollingsworth

M. Catherine -----

2-1 Valentine Hollingsworth

M. Ann Ree 1628-1671

1632-1711

3-2 Henry Hollingsworth 1659-

M. Lydia Atkinson

1721

4-2 Stephen Hollingsworth 1690-

M. Ann -----

5-1 Henry Hollingsworth 1720-

M. Mary Murrah

6-6 Mary Hollingsworth 1752-

M. James Faison 1753-1812

1822

The Chestnutt Family

The Chestnutt family has lived in and near Duplin County, North Carolina, since before the Revolutionary War. They were sturdy substantial citizens and allied themselves with prominent families. Some remote relatives of these early Chestnutts still live in that vicinity (1924). Mary and Asha Elizabeth Chestnutt were sisters; they married Henry and Solomon Faison, brothers. A third sister married a Gavin; a fourth married a Smith; and a fifth married a Basse or Bass. One of the latter's granddaughters, Mollie Bass and Mary Eliza Oates were cousins and very close friends. They kept up a correspondence long after Mary Oates Hobson moved to Missouri. Mollie's mother was a Carroll. On July 16, 1874 Mollie's sister Sallie Bass was married to her cousin, James K. Smith. Their grandmothers (maiden name Chestnutt) had been sisters.

Above data partly contributed by Claude Moore and partly taken from old letters to Mary Oates Hobson.

INDEX

INDEX

A

Adams, Eleanor (Brown), 31
Alexander, G. R., 53
Allen, Arthur Otis, 82
 Benjamin, 82
 Benjamin Franklin, 81
 Charles, 30
 Dollie, 82
 Hattie Frances, 81
 Ivan W., 82
 Mary, 30
 Minnie Eva, 82
 Raymond, 82
 Ronnie, 82
 Walter Albert, 82
 Walter Albert, Jr., 82
 William, 53
Andrews, Harry E., 85
Argent, Anne, 108
Ashford, Mary Jewel, 74
Atkinson, Lydia, 164
Austin, William, 34
Averill, Elizabeth, 11
 Harvey Everton, 10
 John Elliott, 10
 John Emmett, 10, 11
 Luther Carleton, 10
 Matilda Jane, 10
 Nelbert, 11

B

Bacon, ———, 88
 Charles, 36
 Gladys Estelle, 36

Bader, John Robert, 44
 Mabel Jane, 44
 Virginia Sue, 44
Baker, Mabel, 51
Ballard, Mary E., 130
Bannerman, Phoebe Williams,
 148
Barfield, Marie, 136
Barnes, Edward Melvin, 36
Barns, Ann, 29
Barto, ———, 101
Baskins, Carl L., 84
 Reed Carl, 84
 Robbie Jane, 84
Bass, Katherine, 73
Beck, Sarah, 52
Bell, Clydia, 73
Best, Billy, 73
 Claude, 73
 D. Earl, 143
 Jasper, 73
 Llewellyn, 143
 Sallie Faison, 143
 William, 73
Betts, Mrs. Sudie, 134
Betz, Frederick, 52
Biddle, Rebecca, 36
Blackwell, Marie, 23
Blair, Alpheus T., 35
 Callie, 35
 Enos, 29
 Laura, 35
 Morgan, 35
Blanche, Hannah, 110

- Bland, Lulu, 122
 Blount, Ellen, 88
 Bogue, Margaret, 94
 Bond, Anna, 55
 Benjamin, 55
 Caleb, 56
 Edward, 55
 Edward, Jr., 55
 Elizabeth, 55
 Jesse, 55
 Rev. John, 55, 65
 John, Jr., 55
 Joseph, 55, 56
 Joshua, 55, 56
 Keziah, 55
 Mary, 31, 55
 William, 55
 Boone, Carson, 136
 Henry Allen, 14
 Lucile Faison, 136
 Minnie Speer, 14
 Bottoms, Ora, 143
 Bowden, Ida (or Gibbie), 77
 Bowen, Fannie, 122
 Boykin, Minnie, 78
 Rebecca, 139
 Branham, William, 89
 Bressie, Kirby, 121
 Bristol, Mary, 46
 Britt, Albert, 74
 Brown, Dr. Benjamin W., 145
 Hannah, 30
 John, 109
 Mary Lou, 142
 Mary Virginia, 114
 Browne, Owen Hand, 137
 Brunnert, Raymond C., 12
 Raymond Casper, Jr., 12
 Brunsden, Alice (Glover), 60
 Bryan, Arabella, 134
 Hattie, 135
 Isabella, 145
 Susan, 134
 Thomas Kenan, 134
 Buckley, Barbara Lou, 39
 Blair, 39
 Elizabeth Lynch, 40
 John Blair, 39
 John Blair, III, 40
 Bundy, Benjamin, 95
 Hannah, 94
 Bunker, Abram, 56
 Burgwin, Eleanor Faison, 146
 Kenneth Ogdon, 146
 Marie Frances, 146
 Burns, William, 88
 Butler, Marion, 135
- C
- Cain, Hoyt, 12
 Calloway, Ann, 101
 Caleb, 94, 97, 99, 101
 Dorothy, 99
 Elizabeth, 99, 100, 101
 Johanna, 101
 John, 99, 101
 Joseph, 101
 Joshua, 99, 100, 101
 Karhale, 99
 Mary, 99, 101
 Rachel, 99, 104
 Samuel, 101
 Sarah, 101
 Susan, 36
 Thomas, 101

- William, 99
 Zebulon, 101
 Zipporah, 101
 Calvert, Ann, 162
 Cameron, Mary Ward, 145
 Caming, Isabel, 107
 Caraway, Letitia, 71
 Carleton, Geo. W., 24
 Senator Geo. W., 24
 Guy, 24
 Hattie, 24
 John Terrill, 24
 Nelle, 24
 William Samuel, 24
 Carmichael, Charlotte, 144
 Mary Faison, 144
 Victor Hugo, 144
 Viola, 144
 Carney, Ann, 121
 Josephine, 142
 Carr, James Buchanan, 150
 Mildred, J., 72
 Carter, Elizabeth, 65, 144
 Cashatt, Mary, 29
 Castor, Agnes, 36
 Chaboys, Julius, 36
 Chaffin, Fred Houston, 87
 Sidney Houston, 87
 Chambers, Margaret R., 142
 Chamness, ———, 29
 Mary, 58
 Sarah, 64
 Chapman, ———, 64
 Chavose, Louis, 78
 Chestnutt, Asha Elizabeth, 130,
 132
 Mary, 130
 Christenson, ———, 134
 Clare, Hannah, 95
 Timothy, 95
 Clark, Langdon, 49
 Mattie, 122
 Clarke, Henry, 128
 John, 128
 Katherine, 128
 Clayton, Harriet V., 114
 Clement, A. O., 134
 Clifton, Emily Butler, 73
 John Marshall, 73
 Katheryn Vivian, 45
 Lena, 43
 Mary Ellen, 73
 Nettie, 45
 Phenie, 73
 Rebecca, 73
 Rodney Durwood, 73
 Cogdell, Julia, 73
 Susan, 72
 Colburn, Sallie, 29
 Cole, Helen, 13
 James Parks, 13
 Oscar, 13
 Coleman, Archie Watkins, 114
 Bessie, 115
 Bruce Stephen, 13
 Carrie, 114
 Howard, 115
 Leone, 115
 Mary, 115
 Patricia Kaye, 13
 Soloman, 13
 Coleman-Harris, Lottie, 114
 Coley, Ralph, 76
 Collier, ———, 111
 Colwell, Margaret, 73
 Cook, Frank G., Jr., 143

- Cooke, Ruth Sweedler, 50
 Cooper, Katie Ozella, 136
 Coosenberry, Amelia, 21
 America Jane, 9, 21
 Elizabeth Ann, 17, 20, 21, 22
 Ephraim Norris, 20
 Garrett, 20
 Gary, 21
 Harrison, 21
 Jane, 20
 John, 21
 Somerville, 21, 23
 Susan, 20, 21
 Valentine, 21
 Copeland, Edwin, 33
 Coppage, Adonna Beth, 46
 Dorothy Lucile, 44
 Joe Bob, 46
 JoRe, 46
 Karen Kaye, 46
 Coslin, Hampton, 9
 John, 9
 Mariah, 9
 Cosminsky, Charles Lyons, 89
 Eleanor Janet, 90
 Philip, 89
 Cotton, ———, 21
 Bernard, 21
 Cousinberry, or Coosenberry,
 Henry, 20
 Cox, Annie B., 72
 Thomas, 58, 59
 Craig, Sylvia Steele, 13
 Crew, Mary, 29
 Crockett, Hubert, 23
 Margaret, 23
 Marthina, 23
 Cromartie, Margaret, 135
 Crowder, Isabelle Charters, 74
 Crowe, Glen Edward, 87
 Glenda Sue, 87
 Crue, Wallace, 142
 Culberson, Rachel, 65
 Culbreth, ———, 150
 Culpepper, Lettice, 107
 Curtner, Bessie Myrtle, 83
 Bonnie Lee, 83
 Curtis Carl, 83
 George, 83
 George Washington, 82
 George Winchester, 83
 Harry Winfield, 83
 Janis Marie, 83
 Mary, 83
 Otho Long, 82
 Paul Franklin, 83
 Rebecca Sue, 83
 Thomas Washington, 83
 William Albert, 83
 Williamson, 82
- D
- Dance, Sallie, 113
 Daniel, Anna Octavia, 117
 Darden, Eunice, 136
 Gabriel, 73
 Katherine, 72, 77
 Margaret, 76
 Davies, Charles, 57
 Davis, A. M., 136
 Abigail, 59
 Alonzo, 131
 Caleb Livingston, 43, 46
 Caleb Livingston, Jr., 46
 Caleb Livingston, III, 46
 Charles Albert, 46

Dale Eugene, 23
 Donna June, 23
 Edward Livingston, 42
 Elizabeth, 58, 64
 Hannah, 58
 John, 58
 John H., 23
 Lola, 146
 Louise, 131, 137
 Lulu, 148
 Mary, 59
 Sarah, 58
 Thamar, 59
 Thomas, 58
 William Hunter, 43
 De Lisle, Ellen, 21
 De Vane, Mrs. Duncan, 134
 Eliza, 144
 Nell, 140
 Wm., 133
 Devereaux, Selena G., 145
 Digges, Albert, 114
 Dixon, Mrs. A. C., 134
 Edith, 75
 Frances, 128
 Hannah, 65
 Doan, Joseph, 29, 65
 Dodd, Mrs. Emma, 74
 Dorris, Pearl, 10
 Walter Timothy, 84
 Dougal, Dr., 135
 Drew, Ivey, 88
 J. T., 88
 Jesse, 88
 Mary, 88
 Percy, 88
 Dumas, ———, 17
 Mary Elizabeth, 17

Sarah Louise, 17
 Dunn, Adelia Hamilton, 85
 Alvin Hamilton, 85
 Cora, 84
 James Tarkington, 85

E

Easterling, Pearce L., 139
 Edmundson, Beverly K., 23
 Dean, 23
 Glenda C., 23
 Holland H., 23
 Ronald E., 23
 Ruth Ann, 23
 Eivens, Ann, 92
 Elizabeth, 68, 91
 Jonathan, 91
 Rebekah, 91, 104
 Richard, 91
 Richard, Jr., 91
 Richard, III, 91
 Sarah, 92
 Susannah, 92
 Elliot, Lemon, 88
 Ence, Margaret, 149
 Estes, Mollie, 143
 Evans, Rebecca, 65
 Everette, Robinson O., 142
 Robinson O., Jr., 142
 Evers, Ruth, 149

F

Fagan, James Matthew, 10
 Fairies, Hellene, 12
 John Parks, 12
 Robert Christopher, 12
 Thomas F., 12
 Thomas Francis, 12

- Faison, ———, 140
 Col. Abner, 130, 134
 Albert Dewey, 145
 Alberta, 132, 149
 Almira, 137
 Amelia, 135
 Amelia Elizabeth, 139
 Ann McQueen, 78, 132
 Anne, 135
 Annie Eudora, 136
 Annie Rebecca, 136
 Augusta, 137
 Britton, 139
 Calvin, 133
 Cameron, 145
 David, 135
 De Bernier, 134
 Dixon, 129, 139, 155
 Dixon, Jr., 139
 Edward Livingston, 135
 Edward Livingston, Jr., 135
 Eldon, 136
 Eleanor Hall, 138
 Eleanor Sowers, 146
 Elias, 129, 135, 139, 140, 156
 Elias James, 141, 145, 148
 Dr. Elias Sampson, 146
 Elisha, 118, 130, 135
 Eliza, 132, 134, 141
 Eliza Bryan, 133, 134
 Elizabeth, 131, 137
 Elizabeth (Betsey) Ann, 130
 Elizabeth Jane, 147
 Elizabeth Lane, 146
 Elizabeth (Betty) Wickham,
 138
 Elizabeth Yates, 145
 Ellen, 133
 Eloise, 137
 Elva Jane, 146
 Emma, 134
 Ernest, 136
 Fannie, 141, 148
 Ferdinand, 144
 Ferdinand Johnson, 144
 Florence, 135
 Frances, 130, 137, 139, 140
 Frances Diana, 147
 Frances Hill, 144
 Francis Minott, 138
 Franklin J., 134
 Franklin J., Jr., 134
 George, 133, 139
 Georgia Hicks, 144
 Haywood Renick, 138
 Haywood Renick, Jr., 138
 Haywood Renick, III, 138
 Helen, 133
 Henry, 129, 130, 139, 141
 Judge Henry Elias, 144
 Henry J., 146
 Henry J., II, 146
 Dr. Henry W., 141, 142
 Henry William, 145
 Herod, 139
 Herod, Jr., 139
 Ina Louise, 77, 136
 Isaac Lane, 146
 Dr. Isaac Wellington, 145
 Isham, 140, 141, 142
 Isham Frank, 146
 Isham Rowland, 77, 143, 145
 J. Alexander, 134
 James, 118, 128, 129, 130, 131,
 139, 156, 166
 James Alexander, 132

- James Elias, 147
Dr. James H., 144
Jincy (Virginia), 140
Dr. John Haywood, 136, 137
John Howard, 136
John Howard, Jr., 136
Dr. John Miller, 144
John Miller, Jr., 145
John Moulton, 132, 133
John Sanders, 136
Joseph J., 144
Joseph J., Jr., 144
Julia Arminta, 139
Julia McGowan, 139
Julian, 131
Dr. Julius, 137
Kate Sprunt, 139
Kathleen, 136
Kilbey, 129, 130
Laura, 117, 137
Laura Murphy, 145
Leonidas, 134
Lloyd, 136
Lucile, 136
Capt. Lucius, 136
Lulu, 137
Margaret, 136
Margaret C., 134
Margaret Johnson, 144
Margaret Lucile, 144
Mariah, 133
Marianna, 131
Marie Frances, 146
Martha, 139, 141, 148
Martha Davis, 147
Martha Hicks, 145
Martha Winifred, 143
Mary, 131, 136, 140, 141
Mary Estes, 144
Mary (Mollie) Hicks, 143
Mary Jane, 145
Mary Lee, 136
Mary Louise, 131, 136
Matthew James, 133
Moseley, 134
Nancy, 130, 141, 148
Nathan, 134
Nehemiah, 133
Octavia, 132
Percy Velpeau, 145
Peter Ballard, 130
Poydrus, 134
Preston, 132, 134
"Puss," 150
Ralph, 134
Raymond Stone, 146
Rebecca, 140
Richard, 139
Ruth Spicer, 145
Sallie E., 144
Sallie Eliza, 142
Sallie Pierce, 145
Sampson Lane, 146
Sampson Lane, Jr., 146
Sarah, 130, 137
Sarah Gilbert, 132
Soloman, 130, 132, 144
Soloman James, 133
Soloman James, Jr., 133
Sterling, 139
Susan, 130, 134
Susan Arabella, 134, 150
Susannah Moseley, 130
Thomas, 132, 133, 139
Thomas Ivey, 130, 131
Thomas Kilbey, 72, 136

- Faison, Thomas Kilbey, Jr., 136
 Thomas Kilbey, III, 136
 Thomas Kilbey, IV, 136
 Virginia, 132, 134, 136
 Virginia Frances, 146
 Virginia James, 145
 Virginia M., 147
 Dr. W. W., 132
 Walter Emerson, 138, 139
 Wentworth, 137
 William, 130, 131, 133, 134, 136
 William Alexander, 134
 William De Vane, 145
 William E., 136
 William H., 132
 William King, 146
 William Miller, 145
 Dr. William W., 134
 William Ward, 145
 William Wright, 74, 137
 Winifred, 145
 Wright, 130
 Dr. Yates Wellington, 145
 Yates Wellington, Jr., 145
 Zeb Vance, 144
 Zillah Elizabeth, 136
 Fanning, Hannah, 23
 Henry, 23
 Jennie, 24
 John, 23
 Milo, 23
 Faris, Marian Alberta, 46
 Farley, Marcellus B., 122
 Farmer, Margaret, 89
 Felts, Margaret Missouri, 46
 Fennell, Helen, 133
 Mary, 149
 Fields, Georgia Ann, 24
 Fike, Denver Howard, 44
 Finnegan, Juanita, 82
 Fitzgerald, Lucy Lee, 147
 Fitzhugh, Lucy Wickham, 138
 Flemming, Larauhama, 74
 Flournoy, ———, 73
 Flowers, Carnot, 136
 Fort, David I., 142
 Fox, Herbert Julius, 148
 Susan Staley, 148
 Franklin, Carrie May, 15
 Frederick, Frances, 141
 Henry, 148
 James E., 148
 James W., 148
 Kenan, 141
 Peter, 148
 French, Cedric Culbertson, 147
 Frietch, Matilda, 12
 Fryar, Ann, 136
 Elizabeth, 137
 Henry, 137
 Lydia, 137
 Mortimer, 137
 Fuller, Kate D., 147
 Thomas O., 147
 Fuqua, Thomas, 114
- G
- Gale, Alice Elizabeth, 23
 Billie Marie, 23
 Duward Earl, 23
 Duward Earl, Jr., 23
 Ethel Alline, 23
 Frances Juanita, 23
 Jessie Lee, 22
 John M., 23

L. H., 22
 Nellie Janice, 23
 Norris Edgar, 23
 Opal Janet, 23
 Twila Karen, 23
 Gee, ———, 113
 Gepheimer, W. F., 149
 Gibbons, Joyce J., 134
 Gibbs, Betty Sue, 45
 Gibson, Lt. Comdr. Edward B.,
 143
 Gilbert, Ann, 116, 124
 Eleanor, 124
 Johannah, 124
 Roger, 124
 Roger, Jr., 124
 Roger, III, 124
 Gilchrist, Jennie, 142
 Glenn, George, 141
 Maria, 141
 Golden, Claude, 144
 Goodrich, ———, 17
 Gordon, ———, 20
 John Alexander, 78
 John Kyle, Jr., 74
 Nebuchadnezzar Alexander,
 78
 Grammar, David, 113
 Graves, Gillespie, 114
 Harvey, 114
 Mollie, 114
 William, 114
 Graves-Cousins, Ella, 114
 Graves-Hargrove, Elizabeth,
 114
 Green, ———, 24
 George, 53
 Gregg, ———, 156

Widow, 140
 Gregory, John, 75
 Gresham, Adelaide Matilda, 115
 Fannie, 115
 Griffin, Diana, 141
 Gross, Frank L., 85

H

Hadley, Ann, 31
 Elam, 36
 Obedience, 30
 Hall, Carrolton, 89
 Clayborne, 89
 Daniel, 89
 John, 89
 John G., 89
 Josephine, 89
 Lena, 89
 Samuel, 89
 Hampton, Charley, 21
 Jennie, 21
 Kate, 21
 Will, 21
 Harder, Bobby Joe, 22
 Donnie, 22
 Judy, 22
 Lester B., 22
 Harlan, W. E., 149
 Harmon, Robert, 101
 Harper, Cornelia, 135
 Harris, ———, 18
 Charles, 74
 Mr., 74
 Hart, Bonnie Selene, 39
 Mary Eliza, 39
 Mary Minerva, 85
 Robert Shelby, 38
 Harvey, Lydia, 29

- Harwood, George, 154
Hawley, Carrie, 74
Hayes, ———, 109, 140
 Ruth, 83
Heath, Therina, 122
Hebron, Lydia, 53
 William, 53
Henderson, Davis Edward, 13
 Dr. Robert Park, 13
Henry, Edward, 150
 John, 150
 Sarah Cass, 148
Henson, Bessie, 140
Herring, Alexander, 136
 Almond H., 140
 Lucy, 74
Hickle, Anne, 128
Hicks, A. R., 137
 Betty Williams, 142
 Elias, 134
 George Faison, 141
 Hardy, 133
 Isham, 134
 Isham Faison, 140
 Dr. James Henry, 141
 James Lyde, 133
 John Henry, 134
 Captain Lewis, 141
 Lila Frances, 134
 Livingston, 141
 Martha Winifred, 141, 142
 Mary Diana, 141
 Mary Faison, 141
 Sarah Thomson, 140
 Sulu Marable, 134
 Col. Thomas, 141
 Thomas William, 141
 Walter Livingston, 133, 134
 Walter Livingston, Jr., 133
Hill, Col. Christopher D., 141, 142
 Christopher Dudley, 147
 Douglas, 149
 Dudley Brown, 142
 Edward John, 147
 Eliza, 142
 Emily Howard, 147
 Frances Faison, 148
 George Watts, 147
 George Watts, Jr., 148
 Isham Faison, 147
 James Hicks, 142
 James Hicks, Jr., 142
 John Bright, 142
 John Smith, 147
 Hon. John Sprunt, 147
 John Van Sickle, 142
 Johnnie, 142
 Katherine, 154
 Katherine Douglas, 147
 Laura Valinda, 148
 Marjory, 147
 Mary Faison, 142
 Mary Grace, 149
 Robert Dudley, 142
 Sallie, 147
 Sallie Faison, 148
 Thomas Fuller, 147
 Virginia Faison, 147
 William E., 147
 William Francis, 147
 William Lanier, 142
Hillard, Harry, 24
 Harry Carleton, 24
 Nellie Marie, 24
Hillin, Ellie L., 87

- Hilton-Green, Henry L., 147
Henry L., Jr., 147
William Henderson, 147
Hines, Charles Shaw, 134
Eliza Jane, 140
Frances (Frankie) Faison, 140
Herbert, 75
Inga, 134
Isham Hicks, 140
James A., 140
Maj. James S., 140
Jesse, 143
Lewis Henry, 140
Sarah Peck, 140
Shaw Hicks, 134
William Thomson, 140
Hinesberger, Philip, 140
Hinhsaw, Abijah, 53
Deborah (Marshall), 29
Emmeline, 53
Ezra, 53
Lovina, 53
Lydia, 53
Mary, 53
Nancy, 53
Phoebe, 53
Rebecca, 53
Reuben, 53
Ruth, 30
Sarah, 53
Sarah J., 53
Selina, 53
Simon, 53
Thomas Doane, 54
William Wade, 54
Zimri, 53
Hobbs, Mary, 75
Mary (Margaret), 136
Hobson. ————, 31
Abraham, 31
Alfred, 31, 35
Anna, 31, 33, 35
Anna Charlotte, 35
Anna H., 35
Annabell A., 34
Anne, 30, 54
Ariadna, 33, 52
Austin, 34
Benjamin, 30
Benjamin Franklin, 35
Bernice, 36
Bertha Edna, 52
Beryl, 35
Burl Lee, 47
C. B., 36
Caleb, 33, 36
Caleb Bond, 38, 46, 79
Celeste, 35
Charles, 27, 28, 33, 35, 51, 52,
53
Charles Henry, 52
David, 30, 31, 33, 35
David J., 31
David W., 35
Deborah, 29, 30
Donna Lee, 48
Earl Diamond, 52
Edna, 34
Elizabeth, 27, 29, 31, 33, 53
Ella Maude, 51
Elvira Elizabeth, 35
Esther Camile, 52
Eunice, 31
Everton Lee, 48
Frances Elizabeth, 52
Frank, 34

- Hobson, George, 27, 29, 30,
 31, 53
 George, Sr., 27
 George, Jr., 28
 George W., 33
 Hadley, 31
 Hannah, 29, 52
 Hazel, 35
 Herbert Lee, 47
 Homer Hilton, 52
 Ida Velle, 36
 Isaac, 30, 31, 52
 Isaac Newton, 33
 Iven Benbow, 33, 52
 Iven Benbow, Jr., 52
 Jacob, 30, 33
 James, 28
 Jane, 53
 Jesse, 33, 34, 35, 36, 53
 Joan Frances, 47
 John, 29, 30, 33
 John Faison, 47
 Johnathan, 29
 Joseph, 29, 30
 Joshua, 31
 Joshua (or John), 53
 Julia Valentine, 36
 June Leslie, 47
 Leroy Moore, 51
 Leslie Caleb, 46, 47
 Leslie Caleb, Jr., 47
 Lola Bond, 38, 42
 Louisa J., 36
 Lucindy, 31
 Lulu Edna, 51
 Lydia, 53
 Mabel Leona, 52
 Maranda Elizabeth, 36
 Martha, 29
 Mary, 29, 30, 31, 34, 51, 53
 Mary Anna, 47, 49
 Mary Annie, 38
 Mary Edna, 35
 Mary H., 33
 Mary Jane, 51
 Meredith Herbert, 49
 Minnie Selene, 13, 38, 40
 Murray, 34
 Myrtle May, 52
 Nathan, 29
 Nathan Ellis, 33
 Obedience, 31
 Oliver, 34
 Philip, 35
 Philip Whitney, 52
 Phoebe, 53
 Rachael, 29, 33
 Rachel, 34
 Rachel (Vestal), 55
 Ralph Emmerson, 52
 Rebecca, 28, 30, 53
 Richard Dean, 49
 Robert Shelby, 47, 50
 Robert Wayne, 50
 Robert Wayne, II, 50
 Ruth, 31, 35
 Samuel, 29, 31, 34
 Sarah, 29
 Sarah Ellen, 52
 Silas, 28, 30
 Stephen, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 33,
 34, 36, 55, 65
 Thomas, 31
 Thomas M., 33
 Velma Loraine, 51
 William, 28, 29, 30, 31, 33

William Thomas, 36
Hobson-Stewart, Laverne, 33
Hogg, Elizabeth, 137
Holcomb, Rachael, 51
Hollingsworth, Ann, 165
 Catherine, 162
 Henry, 162, 164, 165
 Mary, 130, 165
 Stephen, 165
 Valentine, 162
Holly, Mrs. Addison, 77
Holt, Doris, 144
 Ellen, 144
 Florence, 144
 Frances, 144
 Lillian, 144
 Mary Emily, 144
 Thaddeus, 143
 Thaddeus, Jr., 144
 Virginia, 144
 Wallace, 144
 Winifred (Winnie) Faison,
 144
Honeycutt, Charles, 117
 Jeanne Moore, 117
 Mary Ann, 117
 Paul, 117
 Sallie Woodson, 117
Hopkins, Dane Allan, 23
 Larry Vernon, 23
 Merrill, 76
 Vernon, 23
Horn, Olivia, 75
Hornbuckle, John Sheldon, 86
 Leslie Sheldon, 86
 Sandra Lynne, 86
Howell, Edna, 149
Huff, Charlotte, 55

Mary, 55
Huffman, Dr. James, 131
Huie, L. B., 143
Hunnicut, Ann, 34
Hunter, Eva, 117
Hurst, Robert, 137
Huske, Virginia, 74
Hutchins, Sarah, 30
Hutchison, George, Jr., 12
 George Dallas, 12
 Joe Davis, 12
Hyde, Susan, 107

I

Ireland, Mariah, 140
Irving, Richard, 89
Isaacs, Wm. Bruce, 138
Ivey, Aaron, 113
 Absalom, 121
 Adam, 111, 112
 Agnes, 109
 Alexander, 110
 Alice, 109
 Amelia, 118, 135
 Amy, 116
 Ann Stapleton, 121
 Anna Cora, 122
 Anne, 108, 109
 Anthony, 109
 Benjamin, 112
 Betty, 109
 Burrough, 113
 Charity, 121
 Charles, 113
 Charles E., 122
 Charlotte, 118, 130, 131
 Christian, 113
 Christine, 115

- Ivey, Claiborne, 117
 Clarence Gresham, 115
 Cornelia, 114
 Curtis, 117, 118
 Daniel, 111
 David, 121
 Edwin May, 122
 Elizabeth, 71, 109, 110, 111,
 112, 118, 120, 121, 122
 Elizabeth Eppes, 114
 Ellis V., 115
 Ephraim, 112
 Ferdinand, 107
 Firdinando, 107
 Frances, 109
 Francis, 112
 George, 107, 108, 110, 111,
 112, 113
 Sir George, 107
 George Henry, 122
 George W. H., 122
 George Whitfield, 122
 Gilbert, 111
 Hannah, 110
 Harriet, 114
 Henry, 111, 113
 Hugh, 111
 J. Winston, 115
 James, 108, 109
 James Joshua, 114, 115
 Jane, 108
 Jesse, 111, 112, 122
 John, 108, 110, 115, 121
 John, Jr., 116
 John Winston, 114
 John Winston, Jr., 114
 Joseph, 110
 Joshua, 113
 Kenchion, 122
 Lemuel, 109, 121
 Lettice, 108
 Lewis, 112
 Louise, 114
 Lucy, 116
 Luidford, 109
 Maitland, 114
 Margaret, 109
 Martha, 111, 112
 Martin, 108
 Mary, 109, 112, 122
 Mary Anne, 122
 Mary Pleasant, 114
 Mary Winston, 114, 115
 Millie, 113
 Nathan, 111
 Octavius Lawson, 114
 Othelia Jane, 114
 Peebles, 112
 Peter, 113
 Philip, 113
 Rebecca, 111, 118
 Rebecca Willis, 114
 Richard, 111
 Richard W., 122
 Robert Dance, 114
 Robert Emmett, 122
 Robert J., 115
 Sampson, 113
 Samuel, 110, 121
 Sarah, 112, 115, 121
 Spencer Dance, 114
 Stapleton, 121
 Susan, 108, 111
 Thaddeus, 114
 Thomas, 107, 108, 109, 110,
 116, 117, 121, 124

Sir Thomas, 107
 Thomas Routledge, 118
 Thomas Vicesimus, 108, 109
 Timothy, 113
 Walter, 107
 Walter Gresham, 115
 William, 107, 108, 114, 121
 Winnie, 113
 Ivey-Burgess, Sarah Elizabeth,
 114
 Ivey-Foreman, Patience, 121
 Ivey-Perry, Ann Gilbert, 119
 Ivey-Shelaball, Elizabeth, 108
 Ivey-Taylor, Katherine, 109
 Ivie, or Ivey, Richard, 107
 Ivey, Thomas, 107

J

Jackson, Alonzo, 21
 Clydia, 75
 Douglas, 21
 Florence Maitland, 114
 Jacob Lenard, 36
 Jackson-Watson, Beulah, 21
 Jarrott, ———, 111
 Elizabeth, 113
 Jarvis, Elizabeth, 58
 Jay, William, 64
 Jessup, Elam, 35
 Julia Ann, 36
 Rachel, 36
 Johnson, Mrs. Alfred, 136
 Ann, 122
 Deane, 43
 George Tyree, 122
 James Martin, 137
 Jeff D., III, 146
 Joseph H., 122

Joshua, 53
 Margaret Ella, 144
 Mary, 137
 Velma, 76
 Johnston, ———, 111
 Jones, Dr., 21
 Edward, 88
 George, 53
 Gloria, 146
 Stephen, 53
 Joyce, Mary, 121
 Juden, Edward Virgil, 13
 Helen Patricia, 13
 Joyce, 13
 Robert Edward, 13

K

Keesling, Audrey, 52
 Curtis A., 52
 Marvin, 52
 Mildred, 52
 Rollo, 52
 Wanda, 52
 Kelley, ———, 149
 Carrie, 77
 Kennison, Hannah, 27
 Kerr, Annabel, 150
 Dr. Charles Stephen, 150
 Fannie, 150
 James, 150
 Katie, 150
 Mamie, 150
 Nellie, 150
 Keynes, Elizabeth, 107
 Kilbee, Hannah, 154
 Mary, 154
 Kilbey, Elizabeth, 129
 Frances, 140, 156

Kilbey, Henrietta Elizabeth,
156

Sarah, 139, 155

Kilbie, Christopher, 155, 159
Elizabeth, 155

Katherine, 155

Kilby, Christopher, 154, 155
Epaphroditus, 155

Mary, 157

William, 154, 155, 157

Kimes, Conrad, 18

Daniel R., 18

Edward E., 18

Ella, 17

Frank, 17, 18

Jesse W., 18

John, 18

John W., 18

Pearl, 18

W. F., 18

Kimes-Hawkins, Nell, 18

Kimes-Vaughn, Sarah, 18

King, Aillene, 73

Annie, 73

Charlie, 73

Claude, 73

Edgar, 73

Frank, 73

Gladys, 136

James, 73

James, Jr., 73

James William, 73

Kitty Mae, 73

Martha, 73

Mary Ellen, 73

Olive, 75

Rebecca, 73

Thelma, 73

Wilmott, 73

Kmucha, John, 12

Kneiss, ————, 53

Knox, Elizabeth, 58

Kruze, Fred A., 36

Kruge, Fred A., 36

L

Lamberton, Mary Drake, 148

Lambeth, Harvey, 145

Lancaster, Harriet, 22

Lane, Elizabeth M., 145

Langensee, Mary E., 35

Langley, Elizabeth, 110

Lawrence, Elizabeth, 94, 95, 99

Hannah, 95

John, 94

Rachael, 94

William, 94, 95

Lawson, Effriditus (Epaphrodi-
tus), 157

Elizabeth, 157

Epaphroditus, 157

Henry, 157

Johannah, 154, 157

John, 157

Rowland, 157

Rowland, Jr., 157

Lefler, Baby, 45

Ernest, 45

George Richard, 45

Sue Ann, 45

Lemen, James L., 15

Nancy Carolyn, 15

Leonard, Ruth, 143

Lester, Dorothy, 147

Lewis, Catherine, 155, 159

Edmund, 159

Edward, 158, 159
 Elizabeth, 159
 Eusebus, 159
 James, 159
 Johanna, 159
 John, 22, 158, 159, 160
 John, Jr., 158
 Thomas, 159
 William, 158
 Lewis-Brown, Mary Wilmuth,
 122
 Lewter, ————, 140
 Libraria, Matilda, 76
 Lindley, Owen, 30
 Lindsey, Emma, 88
 George, 88
 Thomas, 88
 Dr. Tom, 88
 William, 88
 Lineberger, Lena, 147
 Lippincott, Estelle, 146
 Lober, Sallie, 76
 Logan, Elizabeth, 31
 Grace Duer, 150
 Long, Bonnie Virginia, 43
 Dr. Charles Edward, 45
 Dorothy Lucile, 45
 Earl Jefferson, 43
 Earl Jefferson, Jr., 43
 Emily Carol, 45
 Ethel, 82
 Frank Leslie, 43
 Frank Leslie, Jr., 44
 Frankie Sue, 45
 George Richard, 43, 45
 George Richard, Jr., 46
 Harriet Mabel, 44
 Leslie Lee, 45

Lora Lena, 44
 Lucile Deane, 43
 Mabel Crenshaw, 43
 Marie Hilda, 45
 Mary Annie, 43
 Mildred Elizabeth, 46
 Nancy Jane, 43
 Ralph Clifton, 45
 Richard Franklin, 42
 Richard Leslie, 45
 Robert Richard, 45
 Love, Mary, 128
 Lundy, Ann Harriett, 54
 Levi, 54

M

Mabbut, Arthur, 46
 Maclemore, ————, 21
 Steele, 21
 Maddox, Robert, 51
 Madison, Dolly, 31
 Manning, Eleanor Faison, 138
 Lawrence W., 138
 Marable, Rev. Benj., 134
 Dr. Benjamin F., 132, 135
 Waverly, 75
 Marsh, Anna Washington, 137
 Clarence, 136
 David, 136
 Capt. Sam, 136
 Marshall, Ann I., 122
 Deborah, 31
 Dinah, 30
 Emey, 52
 John, 31
 Rebecca, 53
 William, 65
 Martin, ————, 147

- Martin, Christopher Dudley,
 147
 Helen, 150
 Mary (Mittie) Venita, 75
 Minnie, 75
 Massey, V. R., 49
 Mattison, Hannah, 55
 Mayhan, Dr., 89
 McCallop, Daniel, Sr., 130
 Daniel, Jr., 130
 James I., 130
 John W., 130
 Sarah Faison, 131
 McColman, Nelson Francis, 76
 Sarah Ann, 76
 McCullen, Cecil Dewey, 76
 Dewey, 76
 Dewey (Duke) Hobson, 76
 Edna Carr, 76
 Jethro Oates, 76
 Julius, 136
 Maurice, 136
 Patricia, 76
 Richard, 76
 Sibyl, 76
 McCulloh, Ann Austin, 147
 McCullum, Joseph, 30
 McDaniel, J. R., 75
 McDonald, Sophia, 65
 McDowell, ———, 137
 McGowan, Julia, 137
 Quincy, 136
 McKaskel, Mary, 88
 McSwain, Gordon, 143
 Mendenhall, Sarah, 55
 Meriday, Thomas, 95
 Meyers, Hal, 21
 James, 21
 Robert, 21
 William, 21
 William, Jr., 21
 Middleton, Mary Haywood, 140
 Miller, Alice, 108
 Faison, 150
 George, 89, 150
 George Shaw, 150
 Isabella, 158
 John, 150
 John Winfield Scott, 150
 Leslie Shaw, 150
 Lydia (Eliza), 150
 Margaret, 150
 Mary Ann, 17
 Richard, 150
 Richard, Jr., 150
 Sarah Eliza, 141
 Milliard, Clara, 137
 Minott, Lucile, 138
 Mitchell, Laura, 75
 Moffitt, Hugh, 58
 William, 59
 Moore, Anna Elizabeth, 117
 Anna Octavia, 117
 Ariadna, 31
 Claude Daniel, 117
 Claude Hunter, 117
 Evelyn Woodson, 117
 Jane, 117
 Jeanne Woodson, 117
 John Franklin, 117
 John Thomson, 117
 Kate, 137
 Lewis, 117
 Lewis Douglas, 117
 Thomas, 131
 Walter James, 117

Morehead, James Lathrop, 147
 Lucy Lathrop, 147
 Morgan, Mary, 21
 Morris, Israel, 128
 John, 128
 Moseley, Louise, 131
 Susannah, 131, 133
 Motley, Iva, 43
 Moulton, John Treadwell, 130
 Murphy, Laura Faison, 133
 Dr. Livingston, 133
 Patrick, 133
 Capt. William Faison, 133
 Murrah, Mary, 165

N

Nash, Elizabeth, 121
 Nelson, Ruth, 47
 New, Constance Joan, 23
 Kenneth, 23
 Ronald Gale, 23
 Wyona Faye, 23
 Newton, Mary, 53
 Nichols, Hazel, 84
 Nicholson, Bartholomew, 136
 Noel, Annie Saunders, 142
 Norris, Elizabeth, 20
 Ephraim, 19
 Grace Imogene, 48
 North, ———, 55
 Nunn, Elias, 24
 Willie, 24
 Nutt, Evan, 51
 Evan, Jr., 51
 Nannette, 51

O

Oates, Ann Eliza, 88

Ann Julia, 78, 81
 Anna Gertrude, 84
 Anne Marsh, 73
 Annie Elizabeth, 72
 Artesha, 71
 Asha Elizabeth, 79
 Bonnie Pearl, 86
 Bowden, 77
 Charles Richard, 75
 Claude, 78
 Clayborne Ivey, 72, 88
 Curtis Caraway, 72, 78, 132
 Curtis Henry, 79
 Curtis Ivey, 78, 84
 Daniel, 76
 David, 75
 David Arthur, 85
 David Cogdell, 72, 74
 David Jethro, 75
 David Jethro, Jr., 75, 76
 David Thomas, 74
 David Thomas, Jr., 74
 David Thompson, 89
 Delia Olivia, 79
 Dorothy, 76
 Edwin, 75
 Elizabeth, 71, 75, 88, 89
 Elizabeth Ann, 79, 137
 Elizabeth (Betsey) Ann, 74
 Elma, 75
 Evaline Pierce, 89
 Fannie, 73
 George Edward, 77
 Gibbon, 77
 Grace Lee, 79
 Harry, 89
 Hart Taylor, 86
 Hattie, 89

Oates, Helen Malinda, 76
 Herbert, 75
 Herbert Rochester, 86
 Hilda Dunn, 77
 Hugh Franklin, 77
 Inez, 75
 Irene, 75
 Ivey, 89
 James, 68, 70, 88
 James Arthur, 75
 James Blackmon, 72
 James Russell, 85
 James Varus, 78, 87
 James Varus, Jr., 88
 James Wilks, 88
 Jane, 73
 Jean, 77
 Jesse, 71
 Jesse Jethro, 72, 77
 Jethro, 70, 73
 Jethro Daniel, 88
 Jethro David, 76
 Jethro E., 71, 118, 120
 Jethro William, 75, 77
 Jettie Letitia, 86
 Joe Thomas, 76
 John, 70, 71, 72, 88
 John Alexander, 74
 John Alexander, Jr., 74
 John Curtis, 89
 John Edwin, 76
 John Faison, 78, 85
 John Faison, Jr., 86, 87
 John L., 77, 136
 John Martin, 76, 77
 John Olin, 72
 John Paul, 85
 John Wesley, 73

Joseph, 68, 105
 Joyce Louise, 76
 Julia A., 72
 Julia Josephine, 89
 Kate, 89
 Kathleen Lindsey, 76
 Laura, 89
 Laura E., 76
 Laura May, 84
 Laura Mayme Adelia, 85
 Lena Ruth, 85
 Leon, 75
 Lewis, 73
 Lillian Mabel, 79
 Lillie, 76
 Livingston, 78
 Lola Ellen, 78
 Louella Penninna, 85
 Louetta Webster, 73
 Louise, 77, 145
 Louise Hawley, 74
 Lucile, 75
 Malcolm, 88
 Margaret Virginia, 76
 Maria Olivia, 78
 Marion Ronald, 77
 Martha Jane, 72
 Martha Louise, 88
 Mary, 88
 Mary Adelia, 85
 Mary Anderson, 76
 Mary Ann, 72, 78, 136
 Mary Anna, 86
 Mary (Mamie) Ashford, 74
 Mary Badger, 73
 Mary Eliza, 37, 78, 79
 Mary Gilmore, 88
 Mary Scythia, 87

Mattie Serena, 77
 Michael, 71
 Mildred, 78
 Minnie Irene, 79
 Mitchell Martin, 76
 Myriam Catherine, 77
 Norris Lebron, 76
 Norward, 78
 Paul, 85
 Ralph Brainbridge, 77
 Raymond, 75
 Rebecca, 75
 Rebecca Eliza, 73
 Richard, 75
 Robert Lee, 76
 Robert William, 85
 Roena, 88
 Rufus, 88
 Rupert, 75
 Ruth, 75
 Sadie, 75
 Sam Radcliff, 76
 Sarah Minnie Bell, 85
 Serena, 74
 Sidna Eileen, 87
 Sidney Preston, 86, 87
 Stella May, 86
 Stephen, 72
 Sue, 75
 Susan, 72
 Susan Arabella, 78
 Susannah, 71, 74
 Tarkington Ivey, 85
 Tarkington William, 85
 Thomas, 88
 Thomas Ivey, 72
 Thomas Marvin, 79
 Thompson Caraway, 86

Truman, 75
 Virginia Augusta, 72
 Virginia Margaret, 87
 Walter Guy, 86
 Dr. William, 88
 William Ivey, 84
 William J., 77
 William Paul, 85
 William Thomas, 78, 79
 Oates-King, Amy, 71
 Oates-Stevens, Lydia, 71
 O'Brissell, Elizabeth, 159, 160
 Eusebus, 160
 Osburn, Abraham, 59
 Ottinger, W. G., 83
 Overton, Maria, 117
 Owen, Clara, 34
 Owens, Myrtle, 77

P

Paddleford, Irene Janet, 85
 Page, Alpheus, 148
 Cass, 148
 Charles, 148
 Edith, 148
 John Ivey, 149
 John William, 148
 Peyton, 148
 Robert, 148
 Shaw, 148
 Parker, William, 73
 Parkey, Robert, 136
 Parks, Eva, 11
 Everton Kenley, 11, 13
 Francesca Amanda, 12
 Helen, 11, 12
 Helen Eugenia, 12
 John C., 11

- Parks, John C., Jr., 11, 12
 John Milton, 12
 Leonard, 11
 Lucy, 11
 Marie Catherine, 12
 Victor, 11
 William Willis, 11, 13
 William Willis, Jr., 13
 Pearsall, Annie, 133
 Pearson, ———, 29
 Pease, Barbara Hart, 39
 Bryden, Jr., 39
 Mary Bryden, 39
 Peck, Eliza Ann, 140
 Dr. Louis F., 140
 Sarah (Sallie) Thomson, 142
 Peebles, Mary, 112
 Rebecca, 139
 Peel, Frederick William, Jr., 84
 Frederick William, III, 84
 Martha Frances, 84
 Pegg, Reuben, 53
 Pennington, Melinda, 74
 Perdue, Kate, 115
 Perkins, Ethel Mae, 87
 Perkinson, Hester, 114
 Perrett, Elizabeth, 137
 Mary, 137
 Thomas, 75
 Thomas, Jr., 75
 Thomas H., 137
 Peterson, Nell, 144
 Pharr, Rev. J. T., 137
 Phillips, Bertha Amanda, 52
 Pickens, James Coburn, 139
 Pierce, Anna Taylor, 143
 Lt. Chas. Leonard, 143
 Christopher Dudley, 143
 Christopher Hill, 145
 Christopher Hill, Jr., 145
 David Ray, 143
 Eleanor, 143
 Elizabeth, 143
 Elizabeth Faison, 146
 Harriet, 146
 Henry Faison, 142
 Henry Faison, Jr., 142
 Isham Rowland, 143
 James Hicks, 143
 James Hicks, Jr., 143
 John Miller, 143
 John Miller, Jr., 143
 Margaret Hill, 142
 Margaret Ray, 143
 Martha Winifred, 143
 Mary Faison, 146
 Ruth, 143
 Sallie Faison, 143
 Thomas Buckner, 142
 Thomas Buckner, Jr., 143
 Wentworth Willie, 143
 Wentworth Willie, Jr., 143
 Pigford, Isabella, 146
 Piggott, John, 65
 Pitney, Bobora Frances, 44
 C. R., 44
 Plouvier, Rebecca, 127
 Plummer, Evelyn, 145
 Polk, William, 29
 Popham, Albert Davidson, 81
 Alice Ann, 83
 Arthur Eugene, 81
 Carl Albert, 81
 Clarellen, 84
 Clement Ivey, 83
 Curtis Ivey, 81, 83

Emma Frances, 81
 Harold Reed, 84
 Joseph Dannyl, 83
 Joseph Otis, 83
 Joy Annette, 83
 Mary Ann, 81, 82
 May Ruth, 83
 Mildred Mahala, 84
 Otis Abner, 83
 Robbie Carmel, 84
 Robert Lee, 81, 84
 Sebastian Cabot, 81
 Thomas, 83
 William Thomas, 81
 Porter-Reid, Mollie, 79
 Potter, Henry, 73
 Powell, Margaret, 117
 Powers, Virginia, 149
 Prince, Marjorie Louise, 87
 Nicholas, 113
 Pritchard, Elizabeth H., 147
 Virginia Gray, 147
 Dr. Wm. B., 147

R

Randolph, ———, 89
 Ray, Estelle, 143
 H. T., 137
 Raynor, Beatrice, 147
 Rector, Robena Domingo, 147
 Ree, Ann, 162
 Reece, Elkania, 34
 Laota, 34
 Lidda, 34
 Mary, 34
 Shelton, 34
 Waldo, 34
 Reed, Clara Nettie, 84

Reid, George Melville, 86
 Reynolds, George, 147
 Rhoades, Joseph, 133
 Rhodes, Sue, 130
 Richardson, Valeria Ann, 83
 Richmond, Stena L., 87
 Riggle, George R., 76
 Riley, May, 13
 Rising, Frank, 12
 Frank George, 12
 Maria Parks, 12
 Robertson, Addie, 115
 Bessie, 115
 John Royal, 115
 Sallie, 115
 Walter, 115
 Wilmer, 115
 Robinson, Elizabeth Hicks, 142
 Henry McDiarmid, 142
 James, 109
 Katherine McDiarmid, 142
 Mary Graham, 148
 Roland, David, 113
 Routledge, Sarah, 118
 Royal, Mary Jane, 118
 Rutledge, ———, 118
 Ruzzie, Josephine, 49

S

Sabiston, Alma, 149
 Safrit, Robert W., II, 146
 Robert W., III, 146
 Salmon, Richard, 130
 Sampson, Helen Jean, 50
 Sanders, Annie Eudora, 136
 Aubrey, 89
 Calvin, 89
 Evaline, 89

- Sanders, John, 89
 Richard, 89
 William, 89
 Sandlin, Corrinne, 73
 Schonoff, Esther Lena, 83
 Scott, Annie Berry, 74
 Berry Leatheredge, 73
 Blanchard, 141
 Harvey, 73
 Jerry, 74
 Katherine, 74
 Leatheredge, 74
 Seaton, Delight, 122
 Sedved, Miriam, 30
 Seifer, Francis M., 51
 Muriel, 51
 Sessoms, David, 137
 Shaw, Bonnie Oates Watson, 87
 Carl Clement, 149
 Carl Faison, 149
 Carrie I. P., 149
 Rev. Colin, 148
 Daniel McLean, 149
 David Carey, 149
 Dudley Graham, 149
 Dudley Graham, Jr., 149
 Col. (Dr.) Elias, 150
 Dr. Elias, 134
 Eugene, 134, 151
 Eugene Summerill, 149
 Faison, 134, 151
 Fannie, 150
 Fannie Faison, 149
 Gilbert Duerat, 150
 Graham, 149
 Harry Faison, 150
 Helen Martin, 150
 Henry Elias, 149
 Henry Faison, 148
 Herman Summerill, 149
 Jack, 149
 John Colin, 149
 John D., 148
 John Gates, Jr., 87
 John Isaac Faison, 149
 John William Miller, 150
 Leila, 148
 Leslie B., 150
 Madeline, 149
 Mariah, 134
 Mary, 150
 Mary Ann, 150
 Mary Josephine, 149, 151
 Matthew Faison, 151
 Mollie Ellen, 87
 Dr. Neil Graham, 149
 Phoebe, 149
 Robinson McGregor, 149
 Ruth Faison, 150
 Sallie Stewart, 149
 Susan Frances, 151
 Virginia Joan Watson, 87
 Virginia Powers, 149
 Vivian, 149
 Washington Irving, 148
 Washington Irving, Jr., 149
 William Faison, 151
 William Graham, 149
 Rev. William M., 132, 149
 William Mitchell, 150
 William Mitchell, Jr., 150
 Shepherd, Guilema Marie, 139
 Maurice, 73
 Shires, Margaret, 78
 Shrewsbros, Dr. Daniel, 143
 Simmons, Dr. Frank, 115

- Slater, Bertie, 78
Slatter, Luke, 121
Smith, Aladdin, 22
 Ellen R., 24
 Eve Ann, 22
 Fannie, 89
 Henry Hudson, 24
 James K., 24
 James W., 24
 Jesse, 131
 John L., 20, 22
 John Lewis, 22
 Laura, 149
 Lewis Franklin, 22
 Lillian, 149
 Louisa, 22
 Margaret, 22
 Marion Thaddeus, 22
 Mary Jane, 88
 Nell Rust, 143
 Philip C., 76
 Robert E., 22
 Sarah, 139
 Viola M., 22
Snale, Capt., 121
Snelling, Esther, 95
 Israel, 95
 Rachel, 95
Snow, Lexia, 47
Southall, Clara Elizabeth, 89
 Jessie, 90
 Jethro, 90
 Malcome, 90
 Verda Ellen, 89
 William, 89, 90
 William Gustave, 90
Sowers, Eleanor Kerfoot, 146
Speares, Bessie, 75
Speer, Aaron Fletcher, 8, 18
 Amanda Jane, 10
 Ann Louise, 10
 Edgar Mandelbert, 9
 Everton Caleb, 15
 Everton Kenley, 9, 21
 Guy Willis, 14
 Henry, 9
 Janice Selene, 15
 John Fletcher, 9
 John Henry, 10
 Maria Elizabeth, 10, 11
 Mariah, 9
 Maud Joy, 15
 Minnie Eliza, 14
 William Willis, 9, 10, 13, 40
Sprague, Carolyn Alberta, 84
Spreecher, Drexel, 143
Sprunt, Kate, 138
Stamp, James H., 53
 Martin, 53
 Sarah Jennie, 53
Stanfill, Samuel, 139
Stefanski, Anna Maria, II
Stephenson, Katheryn Lee, 48
Stevens, James H., 74
 Dr. John Alexander, 74
 Luther J., 74
 Preston E., 74
 Willie H., 74
Stone, Lois, 90
Stout, John, 54
 Margaret, 54
St. Pierre, David, 148
Strickland, Martha, 73
Stubbs, Cleo, 22
 Edward, 24
 John, 20, 22

Sturm, Celeste Lorene, 86
 Hermine Katheryn, 86
 John Eric, 87
 John Max, 86
 John Simon, 86
 Marcia Ann, 87
 Paul Walker, 87
 Philip Raymond, 87
 Sidney Raymond, 86
 Sullivan, Amos, 75
 Sutton, Blanche, 76
 Fannie, 146

T

Tant, Anna Mae, 49
 Bonnie Irene, 49
 John, 49
 Maecel Imogene, 49
 Tarkington, Adelia Penninna, 84
 Taylor, Katherine Grandson,
 142
 Minnie Elizabeth, 16
 W. E., 15
 Teel, Walter, 23
 William, 23
 Thibodo, ———, 34
 Thompson, Amy, 65
 Hattie, 90
 Ruth, 82
 William C., 74
 Thomson, Ann, 117
 Annie Laura, 137
 Augusta, 137
 Curtis, 117, 137
 David, 136
 J. Faison, 131, 137
 James, 116
 Lucy, 141

Sallie, 141
 Sallie Jane, 132
 Sarah, 140
 Wm., 140
 William, Jr., 141
 William A., 117, 137
 Toel, Myra Nan, 139
 Tolar, Isaiah, 135
 Tolbert, Sarah, 33
 Tomlin, Cicely, 21
 Jennie, 21
 Palmyro, 21
 Randolph, 21
 Somerville, 24
 Susan, 24
 William, 21, 24
 Torrance, ———, 132
 Col. Thomas A., 130
 Trapp, Elizabeth Wickham, 139
 Stanley, 138
 Stanley Faison, 139
 William Stanley, 139
 Travers, Hannah, 53
 John, 53
 Troutman, Dr., 84
 Tucker, Pauline, 117
 Turner, Alfred Rhett, 89
 Guy Allaghall, 89
 Haughton Ebenezer, 89
 N. E., 89
 Sarah Elizabeth, 89
 Watkins, 114
 William Oates, 89
 Tyson, June, 29

V

Van Doveracke, Henryk Fay-
 son, 127

Katherine, 127
 Van Horn, Benjamin, 35
 Varner, Bessie, 10
 Vestal, Ann, 64
 David, 64, 65
 Hannah, 65
 James, 64
 Jemima, 64, 65
 Jesse, 65
 John, 64, 65
 Mary, 31, 64, 65
 Rachel, 30, 65
 Silas, 65
 Thomas, 58, 64, 65
 William, 64, 65
 Vestall, George, 62
 Mary, 62
 Sarah, 62
 William, 60
 William, Jr., 62
 Vestall (or Vestal), William,
 Jr., 62
 Von Doverage, Anne Fayson,
 128
 Elias Faison, 128
 Elizabeth Faison, 128
 Elizabeth Fayson, 128
 Henry Fayson, 128
 James Faison, 128
 James Fayson, 128
 Rebecca Fayson, 128
 Sarah Faison, 128
 Vyell, Elizabeth, 107

W

Wallace, Samuel E., 16
 Samuel Taylor, 16
 William Neil, 16

Walls, Opal, 12
 Ward, Wanda, 23
 Warden, Amanda, 22
 John, 22
 John Norris, 22
 Katherine, 22
 Mary, 22
 Roxana, 22
 William B., 22
 Warrington, Eliza, 83
 Watson, John F., 87
 Watts, Annie Louise, 147
 Weed, Virginia Gordon, 146
 Welch, Rachel, 94
 Wessell, Richard Charles, 51
 Richard Charles, Jr., 51
 Shelby Jane, 51
 Stephen Hobson, 51
 Todd Christopher, 51
 Westbrook, Gibbons, 137
 Mildred Grady, 75
 Wheeler, Mary, 65
 Whitaker, David, 90
 Elizabeth (Betty) Lynch, 39
 Ella, 88
 Fletcher, 90
 Jessie, 90
 Lela, 88
 Lucius, 88
 Lucy, 88
 May, 89
 Randolph, 90
 Sally, 88
 William, 90
 William Baxter, 90
 Whitfield, Elizabeth, 131
 Louis, 131
 Wiat, Elizabeth, 68

Wiatt or Wyatt, John, 99
 Wickersham, Enoch, 54
 Sarah, 54
 Wiles, Thomas, 31
 Wilks, Lavina, 88
 Williams, Mrs. Charles, 133
 Charles Eugene, 11
 Edith Madge, 12
 Ethel Pauline, 11
 Ivie E., 11
 Lucile Parks, 12
 Mary, 55
 Owen, 59
 Rebecca, 31
 Sarah, 29
 Williamson, Louise, 75
 Wilson, ———, 9
 Attie Bird, 83
 Winfree, Cornelia, 114
 Winslow, John, 95
 Winters, ———, 107
 Minnie, 82
 Wishart, Miss, 135
 Witty, Lola Blanche, 50
 Wolfe, Dorothy, 76
 Wood, ———, 149
 Charlotte, 139
 Woodard, Lee, 82

Woodward, Elizabeth (Mer-
 cer), 62
 Woolbridge, Miss, 122
 Wooten, Cora L., 74
 Wright, Henry, 17
 James Wesley, 17
 John, 17
 Leah, 17
 Louisa, 18
 Matthew, 17, 21
 Nancy, 17
 Sarah, 17
 William, 17
 Wright-Harris, Louisa, 9
 Wulif, Josephine Louisa, 51
 Wyatt, Elizabeth, 104
 John, 104, 105
 Joshua, 105
 Mary, 105
 Samuel, 104
 Sarah, 104
 Thomas, 104
 William, 91, 103, 105
 Wyatt-Oates, Elizabeth, 105
 Wyatt-Standing, Sarah, 105

Y

York, Elizabeth, 65
 Peggie, 53

